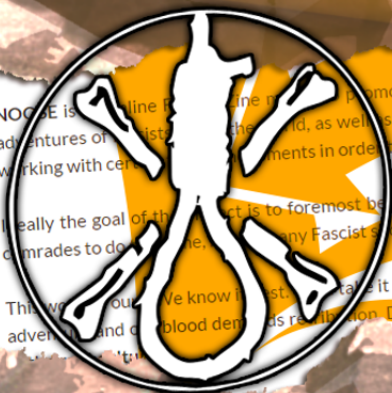


YEAR ONE

2015
2016



HUMBLE BEGINNINGS



Noorse

NOOSE

Year one

Humble Beginnings



An Ironmarch publication

2016

Version 1

Table of Contents

Table of Contents.....	3
INTRODUCTION.....	6
HISTORY OF IRONMARCH.....	8
ABOUT THIS COMPILATION.....	13
Spirit.....	14
FIRST STEP TO ADVENTURE.....	15
SCARY! FUN!.....	24
URBAN EXPLORING.....	27
14/88 Confessions.....	30
ADDICTION - SPIRITUAL SYPHILIS.....	31
FITTING IN.....	37
TRIUMPH OF THE WILL.....	40
News and Commentary.....	42
THE FAG AGENDA.....	43
WHITE NON-IDENTITY.....	70
ON SO-CALLED "WHITE PATHOLOGY".....	76
MEMES, FRAMES AND POWER DYNAMICS.....	80
PATRIOTARDS.....	88
PROPAGANDA: A PUSH OVER THE LINE.....	92
THE MISSING NPI SPEAKER.....	99
CONTRA ALTRIGHT.....	110
"ANECDOTES" FROM A SWEDE #1 - RAPE COVER-UP.....	119
Fascist Art.....	122

INTERVIEW: RWDS ENTERTAINMENT.....	123
FAUST'S MACHINE.....	127
OMNIPHI MEDIA EXCLUSIVE INTERVIEW.....	130
Boots on the ground.....	134
THE OMEN OF ULSTER.....	135
UNWITTING ALLIES.....	142
The Struggle.....	146
LIVERPOOL HAS FALLEN.....	147
FINNDEPENDENCE DAY.....	163
GD IMIA MEMORIAL DEMONSTRATION.....	168
SKYDAS EXCLUSIVE EXPOSE.....	173
History and Legacy.....	180
THE FIUME ADVENTURE.....	181
LEGACY OF ME NE FREGO.....	191
THE POLITICIAN WITH THE CROSS [P1].....	197
THE POLITICIAN WITH THE CROSS [P2].....	202
THE POLITICIAN WITH THE CROSS [P3].....	206
THE POLITICIAN WITH THE CROSS [P4].....	211
THE POLITICIAN WITH THE CROSS [P5].....	215
THE POLITICIAN WITH THE CROSS [P6].....	219
Fascist Workshop.....	224
OREGON COB.....	225
HEAT FOR CHEAP: THE ROCKET MASS HEATER.....	237
UNDERGROUND HIDEOUT, [P1].....	245
UNDERGROUND HIDEOUT, [p2].....	252
WATER BIOFILTER.....	262
Worldview.....	268
EUROPEAN BROTHERHOOD.....	269
DEMANDERS.....	273
SLAVE MORALITY.....	283
THERE ARE NO "GOOD JewS".....	288
WILL TO TRUTH.....	293
CHARACTER VS INTELLECTUALISM.....	298
GOD IS DEAD - LONG LIVE GOD!.....	310
SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN.....	317

THE FACE OF DECAY.....324

INTRODUCTION

Exactly one year ago on December 13th 2015 IronMarch has launched a new project – **NOOSE**, the online fascist zine meant to promote the Fascist Lifestyle by providing the readers with articles that put the spotlight on the real life activities, hobbies and adventures of fascists out in the world, as well as provide Fascist commentary on current events and deliver “Boots on the Ground” style news from our own correspondents working with certain fascist movements in order to cover their activities and struggle.

In its inception NOOSE was stylized after three primary examples: the presentation style and platform format of **Sputnik&Pogrom** online journal, the adventurous and daring Fascist spirit of **Zentropa**, and the unapologetically National Socialist rhetoric of **WotanJugend** (self described as the *“The Hammer of National Socialism”*). All of this, while creating a unique style and brand that is distinctly our own, and as many can attest, our domain name alone is symbolic of the success in that undertaking – **ropeculture.org**

Ideally the goal of NOOSE is to foremost become a place where fascists can brag about their accomplishments, conquests, the fun they had and in doing so inspire their comrades to do the same, because any Fascist should firmly believe that *“To us an accident would be to die in bed”*. At the same time, per our WotanJugend inspiration, NOOSE acts as the bastion of unapologetic Fascist/National Socialist rhetoric – we do not pull our punches and will call out anything and anyone who do not comply with our ideals, values and ultimate goals, to which we have likewise dedicated many an article.

Over the course of our first year NOOSE has released over 70 articles, the majority of which had to do with the latter function of the zine. Nevertheless we are only at the beginning of our journey, and as we continue to grow and develop we are sure to fulfill all our promises and then some.

One of those promises was to release monthly PDF file issues of NOOSE, however we had too few articles a month to justify doing that... **yet**. Instead, you now have the first **Anniversary** PDF issue of NOOSE, which contains some of our top quality materials produced over the

course of this year, covering all of our primary categories:

- **The Struggle** – News of the Fascist Struggle straight from the frontlines! Exclusive coverages and translations of non-english articles.
- **Boots on the Ground** – Ready yourself for the fighting ahead with some military knowledge.
- **Workshop** – Learn a craft, a trade and Do It Yourself projects that might come in handy.
- **Spirit** – Life of Adventure and the Great Outdoors! Look here for inspiration from those who had gone outside to challenge Life.
- **Fascist Art** – Truth manifested through Art. See the artistic exploits of your comrades.
- **Legacy** – History of Fascist movements and personalities. Find out what you've never known before about the history of our Struggle.
- **Worldview** – This is Our World and we know it best! Read up on the full extent of our views that go beyond what is readily apparent.
- **Commentary** – Commentary on current events, society and life at large. Includes a segment we call "**1488 Confessions**" – confessions from our contributors and fans on "*How Adolf Hitler Saved my Life*".

These are but our humble beginnings, if there is one thing you can be certain of is that we will keep raising the bar, demanding more from both ourselves and our comrades. In the coming year you can expect the **NOOSE** to *tighten* around the necks of our opposition as we harden our rhetoric further to make one thing perfectly clear to enemies and "allies" alike: there is no alternative to Fascism/National Socialism. You are either with us or against us. This world is ours. We know it best. We'll take it back and we'll have fun doing it and no hardships, let alone lemming nay-saying, can stop us. **Me ne Frego**. Ours hearts demand adventure and our blood demands retribution. Day of the Rope can't come soon enough, but until then #tiethenoose and have fun. Take part in promoting the fascist lifestyle with #ropeculture!

HISTORY OF IRONMARCH

As an exclusive piece, we are starting off this **One Year Anniversary NOOSE** issue with a history of **IronMarch**, the global fascist fraternity which had established this zine.

IronMarch has been the only global online Fascist community out there since 2011 with members from various countries worldwide who had come together foremost for a place to talk to like-minded individuals, however since the forum's conception our community has grown into something more. Back in 2008, Fascism had no real presence on the internet. The various random online groups were always small, short-lived and foremost pathetic and laughable. As such, Fascists were mostly scattered on various social networking sites with no real hub to work from. However, through the random chance meeting of a few individuals small steps were made towards what would become IronMarch the website, however IronMarch the Fascist community would become reality only over the course of the following 3 years.

In **2008** the *"International Fascist Federation"* forum, small, largely inactive, inevitably shuts down and one user, **Kacen**, would try to revive the project in a new form, as the *"International Third Positionist Federation"* forum (ITPF), established in **2009**. To help him organize, manage and improve it, he invited several other, at the time, quasi-Fascist people, all of whom maintained contact through the aptly named **DeviantArt** platform, where they first experimented with their interest in graphic design and propaganda tactics. Amongst those people were Benjamin Raymond, who would go on to become a prominent figure in the leading NS Youth movement in Britain, National Action; and Alexander Slavros.

On ITPF people had engaged in various debates over what we would in the future call *"baby's first fascisms"* and a "liberal academia" understanding of Fascism and National Socialism, making many a ridiculous claim or mistake that we criticize today in others. Yet through the debates that had first occurred on ITPF, and in comparing Italian Fascism and German NS, we began to destroy the conditioning of the modern world, as we applied the liberal academic standards to proving how Fascism and National Socialism are not the same, based on the mere temporal political policies of the two states.

We did this to prove wrong the claim that Fascism and NS are the same thing, as is believed by the wide masses. It was a matter of addressing a clear contradiction: the merits by which liberal academia classifies “ideologies” clearly cannot be used to make the claim that Fascism and NS are the same, as it generates evidence to the contrary. And yet everyone in the liberal world insisted on this being so, which produced the need for what the academics called the “*fascist core*” - a way to restore consistency in their own narrative by proving that all the different Fascist and NS movements have an underlying and unifying basis despite the apparent differences of party programs. One notable proposal for said “*fascist core*” was given by one **Rodger Griffin**, who dubbed it “*palingenetic ultranationalism*”.

This process and our initial denial of Fascism and NS being the same thing became instrumental for our re-evaluation of both from a deeper perspective than the merely socio-political and economic ones – we had set out to find our own comprehension of the “*fascist core*”. In order to build something new one must first destroy the old, and with the destruction of the liberal narrative by showcasing its inconsistencies in evaluating Fascism and National Socialism we were free to build a real comprehension of them, one that relied solely on the works of historic Fascists themselves.

In **2011**, a couple of months after the Anders Breivik attack in Norway, ITPF went down for a prolonged period of time due to using a free hosting service . Some of the people who had established personal channels of communication began discussing the creation of a new forum, finally culminating in one of the former ITPF admins, Alexander Slavros, creating **IRONMARCH.ORG** on the 13th of September – the official IM Foundation date. In time most of the old active ITPF users had found their way back to the new forum and carried over much of their old debates from the previous platform, managing to even salvage and resurrect some materials.

In the years that followed, IronMarch would begin to truly gestate the lessons learned from the old ITPF debates, growing more categorical and assertive. The period from **2011** to **2014** has been dubbed the “*First IM Leap*”; by amassing and exchanging various ideological, tactical and propaganda resources and discussing them, IM began to mold into a community with a mostly unified vision of Fascism, leaving many of the old

misconceptions behind. In this period a purge and voluntary departure of unwanted elements had occurred as our standards began to rise. We were finally coming to realize that Fascism and NS **are indeed the same thing**, but for reasons which had always eluded our enemies and who could only feel the truth of the matter, but never articulate it consistently or coherently when utilizing their own standards.

During that First IM Leap we had finalized the process which had started back on ITPF, discarding the modern and liberal understanding of Fascism/NS, in favor of analyzing and judging them based on their own merit, on what their representatives had to say about them, rather than their enemies. This culminated in us adopting the true outwardly obvious principles of these groups, among other things becoming open and hardened racists and antisemites who learned to distrust the Modern World in general. However, we were still regarding Fascism/NS as man made ideologies, valuing them from political, economic and social viewpoints.

Many of the veteran IM members like to look back on the old, 2011 topics that still exist on the forum, and have a hearty laugh at ourselves and how deluded we were – those threads now serve as a reference point for how far we've come. One poll conducted in the early years of IM found that the majority of the users believed the Holocaust really happened – the repeat poll of 2014 showed the new consensus on the **HoloHoax**.

2014 proved itself to be pivotal point for IronMarch as we had finally and **decisively** turned ourselves towards the true comprehension of Fascism/NS, not as a mere political ideology or social/economic program, but as comprehensive, holistic worldview of Truth. IronMarch had finally grown out of a mere online forum into a real community – a **Global Fascist Fraternity**, with an aspiration of becoming the **Forge of 21st Century Fascists**. Not a movement, but a **maker** of movements through the forging of true, dedicated, fanatical Fascists and National Socialists, who would go out into the world and create new movements where there were none, or join legitimate ones where they already existing. IronMarch serves as their **Fascist Alma Mater**, their credentials that prove to other Fascists and National Socialists that they are legit, and it is becoming increasingly difficult to name a Fascist/NS movement or group active in the world today that does not have IM members

among its ranks or at the helm (*Golden Dawn, Nordic Resistance Movement, Serbian Action, National Action, Atomwaffen Division, Antipodean Resistance and several others currently in the process of formation*).

It can be argued that the period of late 2014 to early 2016 has been the **Second IM Leap**, with a number of materials produced in IM year of 2014-2015, earning it the title of "*Year of Worldview Education*". These materials had been compiled together in the Next Leap anthology collection in pdf format. Moreover it was during this year that we produced our short, greek dialogue style novel "*A Squire's Trial*", meant to serve as a down to earth, basic introduction of people to the Fascist/NS Worldview.

During the **Second Leap** we had realized that Fascism/NS is not merely a political program, economic platform or social reform, but instead a comprehensive, holistic **Worldview**, the eternal **Worldview of Truth**. Once we had realized the true scope of our undertaking, we've come to understand our own role in this Struggle, and the true nature of what it was that we were fighting against. This isn't a political conflict for the dominance of some ideology, this is not simply a conflict between groups (ethnic, racial or otherwise), but instead a great and eternal Struggle between the forces of **Live Affirming Truth** and **Death Inducing Lies**.

The jews very much so embody the totality of the latter, however even if we were to defeat Jewry worldwide our Struggle would not be over, for the source of this conflict lies within the *animalistic* side of the dual human nature. When left unchecked it leads men to degradation, degeneracy, death and decay. What stands in opposition to this is the other side of human nature, that *suprahuman* element that can be said to be of divine inspiration. Thus this conflict has both its internal and external aspects, forcing us all to strive for perfection both on an individual and on a civilizational level, striving to be closer to Truth, closer to God(s).

Fascism and National-Socialism appear as the latest militant vanguard of Truth in a world of Lies, carrying the torch passed on to us by countless other men who fought this same Struggle long before us, beneath different banners, carrying other names, and which will be fought long after we are gone, by new men beneath different banners still. Yet now, right now, is our time. Italian Fascism, German NS, Spanish Falangism,

Romanian Iron Guard and all the rest - these appeared as individual rays of sunlight, piercing through the pale of Modern Ignorance, induced by the Age of "Enlightenment", and as they dispelled that dark shroud it became clear that they all come from the same source - the brightly shining golden **Sun of Truth**. All these groups appeared different on the surface in as much as their respective nations and cultures differ from one another, and yet in all of them exists the all-pervasive spark of Truth, bonding them together as the same force in a common struggle. This is all the more proven by the legacy left behind for us by the Champions of our Worldview, as in their works we see a common thread, we see, written in their own hand, how they all fought for the same thing.

This newfound clarity had forced us to re-evaluate our understanding of history in general, as well as the history and nature of these movements that had inspired us and shown us the way to carry on this endless Struggle in this particular day and age. We released many materials to showcase this newfound understanding which was now being expounded upon and digested by us in the Second Leap. Now we proudly raise their banners anew and carry on where they left off. What some called the Worldview of Tradition we had named the Worldview of Truth or the Fascist/NS Worldview, talking not about the temporal manifestations of Italian Fascism and German National Socialism with their respective temporal programs, but instead of that greater Fascism and National Socialism which are one and the same - the struggle for the restoration of the Worldview of Truth on Earth.

It was on September 13th, 2015, on the 4 years IronMarch Anniversary, that **NOOSE** was first mentioned as a project that IM would pursue as per its 2015-2016 plan. Later that same year, on December 13th, 2015 NOOSE would officially launch.

IM Year of **2015-2016** happened to coincide with a global phenomenon as 2016 became **the Year of Happenings**, with massive events shaping the world in our favor and fostering conditions which can be conducive to our ultimate goals as Fascists and National Socialists – all we have to do is reach and make them work for us. Because of the nature of this year IM had come head to head with other groups on the contemporary political arena, challenging those who claimed to be "*on our side*" to test if they even realize what it is that we truly want and if so what it would actually take to achieve that goal, which caused much

confusion and earned the ire of these “*allies*”. We will be sure to make things perfectly clear come **2017** as we make our New Year resolution.

Moreover, it was in this year that IronMarch had underwent a technical upgrade, improving the forum platform small but pleasant features, not the least of which is the incredible surge of swastikas that one can find in the forum design. Soon thereafter, however, IronMarch had been shut down by some upset lying, anonymous antifascist schmuck, who told tall tales to our host after the Atomwaffen Division had unleashed another stickercaust on the Boston University. IronMarch was resurrected a mere 3 days later, defiant and stronger than before, as we had learned from this experience, much to the dismay and nonstop tears of our enemies. Thanks to such exploits of our comrades IronMarch has now been repeatedly featured in news stories and TV coverages of NS group stickers appearing on university campuses in the US and more recently Australia.

It is currently the 5th year of IronMarch, **2016-2017**, which we promised would be the **Year of Action** as we aim to arm our members with the knowledge required to push them into more (*and more efficient*) real life activism, both political and life-affirming as per the Fascist Lifestyle. Work is already underway on fulfilling an older promise of ours that is directly tied into this goal.

To conclude, the history of IronMarch is the history of awakening to a fundamentally different comprehension of the world around us, hence why Fascism/National Socialism is not a mere ideology, but a worldview, moreover, a Worldview of Truth. During these years, as our understanding of that Worldview grew we saw that the individual, personal quality of our members had been growing as well. Fascism/NS is an eternal struggle for Truth and thus for self-improvement. Our path was a crooked one as we had to first deny what we would later come to furiously uphold, but we would have been defending something lesser, pale in comparison, if we had not first deconstructed that fake prompt up before us by the whole world. We had come to understand the real Fascist Core, which we had elaborated on in 3 Pillars, each of which consisted of 8 points. These pillars serve as our guides as to what it means to be a Fascist, not merely on a political level, but as something that penetrates our whole being.

We are Fascists and National Socialists.

We **Honor Truth**, fanatically and uncompromisingly.

We **Make War**, for we cannot do otherwise when we are faced with that, which denies Truth.

We **Have Fun**, for we enjoy Life and we enjoy the Fight for what we hold dear and value beyond our very own lives.

Woe to those who would stand in our way for we dare to challenge the very foundations on which this world of lies had been built, and we will go out laughing and swinging as we bring it to ruin. Let this Italian Fascist slogan be a reminder to all, of how deep our convictions run: ***If I advance, follow me. If I retreat, kill me. If I die, avenge me.***

Gas the Kikes, Race War Now! 1488 Boots on the Ground!

ABOUT THIS COMPILATION

This work doesn't contain every last article published on NOOSE during the first year of its existence. That would make it even more massive than its current volume, and we decided that rather than "archive" all of the material, it was preferable to select a representative sample of the writing in order to give the reader a taste of what we produced.

The selection is not based on some judgement on the article's "quality," but was inspired by the following criteria:

- Showcasing a variety of authors.
- Reducing redundancy in subject matter.
- Giving more equal weight to the different categories.

Also, some of the material was slightly edited.

Some pictures were removed if they didn't contribute to understanding of the material (to reduce the length of the book and keep a cleaner formatting). Embedded videos and text references to them were also removed.

Finally, the formatting was adjusted to better fit the book format.

Spirit

FIRST STEP TO ADVENTURE

Author: Hangman



The purpose of NOOSE foremost always was to be a Fascist Lifestyle zine, where Fascists can share about their passions, boast of their accomplishments and provide insight into how this or that activity helped them shape themselves in one regard or another. However, for the most part so far it has been just another commentary blog, something we're working to fix (with some art and activity articles on the way) and perhaps this article will help with that.

My goal for this article is to provide you with an idea of how to start going on adventures – if you were to look at the people who had essentially helped inspire Italian Fascism and a lot of its aesthetics, you would find larger-than-life personalities. For these men, life was all one grand adventure that had to be embraced to the fullest.

Gabriele D'Annunzio was a poet and dandy who became a pilot when he was already over 50, which he did in order to fight in the First World War. Later still, he and a grand army of adventurers took over an entire city, which they ruled as their own domain for a little over a year, sustaining it with piracy and turning the whole endeavor into a theatrical performance. With him were other figures like Guido Keller, the dashing pilot-corsair who never flew without his tea service and once had to land his plane on a pig! The father of Futurism, Tommaso Marinetti, had likewise partaken in this endeavor and also contributed to a very Fascist attitude towards life:

Today we preach a methodical and everyday heroism; a taste for despair that encourages the heart to give up all it's fruits, a habit for enthusiasm; intoxicating madness... We preach a leap into gloomy death under the watchful and clear gaze of the Ideal! We preach by example, giving ourselves to the fierce dressmaker that is War, who carved out for us a fitting scarlet uniform. Brand new beneath the sun, it will put light in our hair, which was combed by bombs.

Thus the heat of the summer evening paints the fields with the flickering lights of fireflies. It is necessary that people electrify their nerves with insane pride every day!.. It is necessary that people be ready to bet their own lives in an instant, not paying attention to the roguish dealer, nor controlling the balance of the roulette that had sprawled over the vast green carpets of war, so cherished by the

dubious lamp that is the sun... It is necessary – understand this! – for the soul to cast the body into the fire, like a fire-ship is cast against the foe... an eternal foe, one that ought to have been invented, had he not already existed!

“Let’s kill the moonlight”

Of course, these people come from the Golden Age of Heroes, adventurers, travelers and explorers, who lived to see that crucial “changing of ages” period of history. When the First World War signaled the coming of monumental things, and these figures we mentioned above rode the wave of history and the last adventures it had to offer them, the War itself became an adventure. However, this spirit was still alive and well in the 70s, in what became known as the Years of Led, where one Fascist Terrorist, **Pierluigi Concutelli**, led his own life of adventure in the struggle against the System.

All of this is to say that the Fascist Lifestyle is one that also treats life as an adventure, a challenge, a game to be embraced and played, courting Danger and flirting with Death – “For us an accident would be to die in bed.” By all accounts “YOLO” should have always been a Fascist slogan that would call on people to become bold and daring, instead of being a rationalization for engaging in degeneracy. A lot of that adventurous romanticism is gone nowadays, however the spirit of adventure is always alive, one only has to embrace it, and it will resurface in forms that will befit the circumstances we find ourselves in today. So how does one take his first step to adventure?

You just do it. The lifeblood of adventuring in spontaneity, you can’t overthink it, you just have to do it. This seems both an overly simplistic answer and at the same time a huge demand, but there is no other trick to this other than diving in head first without much time spent contemplating what you are about to do. Yet it is true that most people are too used to their routines and comforts to just drop everything at a moments notice and go off galloping towards adventure, which is why this kind of spontaneity has to be cultivated. That is the real essence of the advice we’re offering here.

Your first adventures don’t have to be big. They can be very minor and simple things. But, if you learn to just engage in them, to just say “Yes”

to the offer when it comes around, you can develop that spontaneous readiness for adventure that will help you transition to bigger and more exciting activities. An initial adventure can be something as simple as going out on the town with friends, just do it at a moment's notice and drop everything else. Next time you can travel to a different city, perhaps a hike or a train ride away. After that you can go exploring into the woods, explore abandoned locations, go rafting, travel to a neighboring country, a far away country, and on it goes...

Yes, of course the latter examples demand respective levels of planning, however, once you've developed a spontaneous nature with smaller activities (*and better still maintain in with such small activities in between large ones*) you'll be more open to these bigger prospects and the minimal necessary preparations will become an issue to solve, rather than an excuse not to do them at all. With smaller things the excuses are likewise small and take less to overcome.

The other key aspect to this is the initial push towards an activity. If you have a friend who always calls you out to do something of this nature your answer should always be **"Yes"** – if you don't have such a friend then you yourself must become that person to your own friends.

Allow me to provide some examples from personal experience: I have such a comrade who is big on the Italian adventurous side of Fascism. Sometimes, his enthusiasm and desire for such adventures really pushes him towards some funny proposals of mimicry, for example the idea of the Fiume City-State conquered by a band of adventurous rebels was enough for him to tell me *"let's take over a building, hoist a flag on it and call it our building-state!"* Sure, the idea is absurd, at least here. In Italy, Casa Pound does **exactly that** – take over buildings that is, not pronounce building-states. Out of the two, however, it is the former that presents the real challenge.

In my experience it has been this guy who would call me out of the blue and say *"Hey let's go to X right now! These guys are already coming too!"* This would sometimes come at inopportune times, but this guy did this fairly often. Although for the first few times I would decline, I'd later start agreeing more and more, until a call from him was enough to start thinking that I need to get dressed and run out or change my plans for the day. Inevitably, I started calling with proposals of getting together

myself.

We'd go to pubs and then walk around the city, nothing fancy but it was a time spent in company of friends and comrades which always resulted in fun times, even if nothing of note happened. Later this would transform into calls of *"let's go to another city for the weekend"*. No planning other than to buy the train tickets there, or bus tickets as it so happened one time. Mind you, these weren't short trips as such if you're not used to traveling, 12 hours in a bus can be tiresome, though if you're in a big company of comrades it is hardly an issue. Why did we go to another city? We only had a concrete reason to go there **once**, every other time was justified with *"just because"*. We made no plans about where we would be staying, what we would actually be doing, though a big part of it was of course that we simply know people in the other city, so if nothing else it was about meeting some comrades in person and doing the same thing that our group did back home: go around town and spend some time in a pub. But it was fun, and it was spontaneous.

There were people willing to put us up for the night, and if not, well, sleep is for the weak, anyway. It's an adventure – let's pull an all-nighter! There will be time to sleep on the bus or train ride home, **provided** that is an option.

One time we went to a town much closer just for the day, but didn't have the money for the full trip there, so we only bought tickets till the first stop and after that proceeded to hop train compartments once we saw the conductors coming. The trip there and back with the constant train hopping in order to avoid the conductors was more fun than the actual time we spent in the town, but that is what made the trip memorable and fun, and insert generic quote here about journeys and destinations here.

-Did you check?

-Yeah two coming from that side!

-Okay let's move to the back junction with the other compartment.

-Fuck! There's another one from that side!

-Don't panic we're close to a stop!

-The hell, she's checking tickets faster on this side!

-RUN TO THE OTHER END!

-Aaah those guys are almost on us from this side too!

-We're stopping! OKAY, RUN TWO COMPARTMENTS FORWARD!

I honestly wish I had turned on the camera in my phone and just recorded those kinds of exchanges and how we ran through the snow on the platform two compartments back to get behind one of the conductors. On our way back we had actually been caught and cornered in the junction between compartments by one conductor who was ready to write us up a big fine, which we avoided by the negotiating skills of another train-hopper who had joined our mad dashes between compartments through the snow, when he offered the conductor a bribe. Giving a glance around him he agreed and we got off with a much cheaper fiscal penalty and a free pass for the rest of the way, which a few of my comrades spent in drunken sleep.

Perhaps some of you will have objections to our train hopping and the unexpected bribe, but daring and roguish behavior often does by necessity demand flaunting the law (*for instance if you don't have the money*). Now, I'm not saying if I was part of the following stories or if these happened to people I know, but they serve as nice examples of spontaneous *mischief* that can happen on a trip:

A group of friends walk into a grocery store to get some produce, but don't have the money for it. Two of the friends and a girlfriend walk off to one end of the store while the rest "browse". One friend accidentally bumps into the other friend's girlfriend and they start a rather loud conflict, pretending not to know each other in the first place. The verbal confrontation attracts the attention of everyone in the store as the it gets heated and the two friends almost engage in a brawl but the store staff and security try to interfere, when suddenly the one friend grabs an eggplant and tosses it at the other one – what followed was a mad food fight with shouting and cursing as the guards and staff try to stop it, while the bunch who were "browsing" start stuffing their pockets with goods and run out, soon to be followed by the trio that staged the fight.

Say what you will, but this is a bonding experience that creates memories, a minor exploit to laugh about for people who only commit to such mischief when they are together, in a company of trusted friends, but individually see neither reason nor fun in doing stuff like this. And not all stories go that way and yet still manage to create a memorable experience:

A small group of friends walk at night and have fun banter when they pass a gas station and one of the guys bombastically announces to the rest that he will go in and rob the place. The others call his bluff and tell him to go ahead. He walks in, boldly, head up high, shameless of his intentions. Some time passes as his friends wait. He walks out with a small paper cup of instant coffee, and a somewhat awkward facial expression, equivalent of a shrug. Turns out that the moment he stood in front of the cashier he lost all his willingness and instead asked how much did their coffee cost before proceeding to play up how he doesn't have enough and what a bummer it is. The cashier takes pity on him and offers him some of her own instant coffee, to which he reacts with a Shakespearean delivery of how she is a noble and kind soul that shared with him in his time of need, saying God will bless her for her generosity. The friends all crack up together at the failure of the endeavor and the marvelous juxtaposition of ill intent and repentance for that intent in how much he praised the cashier for sharing a tiny cup of instant coffee.

Things worked out for the best but they also came with a hilarious story that would not have come about if everyone walked on without even noticing the gas station. Now, this isn't a call to actually go rob places, but rather displays of spontaneity which help create such situations and stories. Depending on the character of your whole group your stories will differ, as they should if they are to be authentic adventures that were exclusively your own. Nevertheless, adventures demand that daring first step that throws at least some caution to the wind, inasmuch as needs to be thrown in order to make that first step – after that, you become cautious not of engaging in something in the first place, but of how the situation can play itself out.

These initial trips to a pub or another city, with some mischief along the way, build up the spontaneity and courage to engage in more daring things. In my own experience, these trips led to my saying “*Yes*” to a sudden phone call from the same comrade who asked me “*want to go exploring an abandoned mine with us?*” This was the first time that there was need for preparation, but it was barely more than what we normally did – travel to a different town and from there hike to the mine, put on appropriate clothes and equipment and get in there (*informing people we know about where we had gone to and at what time to expect us to call them that we're out!*)

This was the first dangerous adventure as the mine is old and the “roof” had been setting for years, what used to be carved out stone tunnels where a man could stand at full height in most areas became so small that you can barely fit standing on your knees while also bending your head down – in some spots even tighter than that. In some spots having enough space to bear crawl was a luxury as in others you need to literally crawl on your belly. The mines had several cave-ins that killed people, it is perfectly pitch black without a flashlight, shouting is absolutely out of the question and the nature of the bending and twisting tunnels meant that should somebody turn a corner and you are not following them closely behind you may very well lose sight of them and thus become separated. Which is what happened to me.

One of the guys wanted to splinter off and take a different route, going on his own but to ultimately meet up with the rest at another juncture. I figured that could be a bad idea and decided to go with him, which apparently he didn't hear as he steamed ahead at some point and I lost sight of him.

I kept following the tunnel until I came to a fork and thus was presented with a dilemma: I had to either wait for them to find me or make my way back out on my own and wait for them to come out as well. I did not like the first option as it relied on the main group to find the other guy and then them all finding me. Moreover, by then we were already running out of time before we had to call in that we are out. Thus I figured that I need to make my way out on my own, as even if they were to go looking for me they would be pressed for time to get out and call their own contacts to say that they were alright but possibly lost me in the mines.

I had a paper copy of the map for the mine and a digital one in my phone, and to everyone's surprise I had actually made my way out of the mine successfully a full 5 minutes before the rest of the gang made their way out. At that point we began loudly exchanging our respective experiences and reactions to how I became separated from the group. To date this is one of our best stories from the adventures we partook in together.

There are always dangers in every adventure, as should be well realized by anyone who wants to actually take part in them. Consequences

can be anything ranging from getting caught, arrested, getting lost and all the way to dying. That is the nature of adventure, it has to be a challenge.

The first step to adventure is the challenge of just accepting it. When an opportunity comes along you say “**Yes**”. It’s great to have a friend in the group who is there to make that offer and drag you out into the unknown “*just because.*” If you don’t have such a friend, then *you* must take on that role. Once you start and keep at it with small escapades they will progress by necessity to bigger things. And whatever dangers you’ll face will be a challenge at the time, and a great story in passing should you come out alive – maybe not unscathed, but alive.

By now it should have also become apparent that traveling is the ultimate source of adventures as all these stories involve leaving home, even if it is just to go to a pub with friends. Spontaneity is the lifeblood of adventure as it breaks the comfort of routine, traveling is likewise the lifeblood of adventures as it pulls you out of the comfort of home. I had the opportunity to travel quite a bit and been lost in the woods on a snowmobile, capsized a mini catamaran, got stuck on a mountain on skis after the slope was already closed, once almost drowned on New Year’s night in a military vehicle. Fun things happen if you just leave the comforts of home and routine.

Adventure is literally just waiting for you, all you have to do is start building up to it with small escapades. Get a crew of friends and comrades who live in the same area as you and just start pushing them with random proposals for doing something, anything, *just because*, straight out of the blue. Perhaps you’ll meet new friends along the way, not necessarily fascists, nor does your initial crew need to be made up of fellow fascists, just friends – point is that such activities will naturally exclude those who are incapable of being Fascists, and your activities may be what helps them go down that path. All it takes to start, is that **first step**.

SCARY! FUN!

Author : Danila Master [Данила Мастер]

Translated by Alexander Slavros



“Life is struggle. Even to stand up is a struggle against the law of gravity and I think that the joy of life in the struggle itself – not the victory – because if it were we’d all lose. We’re all gonna croak. We all lose the battle of life so if you can’t find fun in the fight to live and to live to the fullest then you’re a failure already, before you even start.” -George Lincoln Rockwell

Afraid? Afraid. *Afraaaaaid*... Though if you think about it for a moment, then it turns out that it’s not really “scary” but rather “**fuck how scary!**”, very! Hands are shaking! Knees! Palms are sweating!.. sweating like niggers in the galley! Shaking like a druggie at the sight of the last dose!.. “*I’m about to be beaten up, if not kicked!*” – plaintively scratches against your skull **Pasha Emilevich**, a character from the “[Twelve](#)

[Chairs](#)“. But “*I’ll fight for two! No, four! For twelves! For...*” – protests your inner **Captain Smollett**, an old sailor and soldier...

Experiencing stress and crisis is accompanied by such an intense internal dialogue that even the characters of “*Fight Club*” would be jealous, it clearly illuminates the chasm between the imagined behavior in an extreme situation and the behavioral scenario that is realized directly. That is precisely why “*How much can you know about yourself, you’ve never been in a fight?*” and it is exactly why fighting/jumping with a parachute or onto people/conquering mountain heights and etc, is often time necessary and healthy, if not to satisfy the need for an adrenaline rush then to at least for the purposes of self-exploration. A kind of Socratic “*Nosce te ipsum*” with a bloody-purple steak for a face. Surprising, but this was explored by both the aristocrat of spirit **Ernst Junger** and the successful literary writer **Chuck Palahniuk** – flesh and blood of mass culture. Perhaps the thought of the sizable role of a critical situation in the process of exploring internal depths may seem banal, however it has the strong smell of good old ultra-violence, capable of playing a mean joke on the newfound **Alex**.

One can without food or rest read time and again the memoirs of the fiery blackshirt **Concutelli** (*or any other man of long-reaching will*), ecstatically savoring the details of the massacre of Vittorio Okkorsio, however it won’t provide a significant contribution to the process of fortifying the “*internal core*” and stress-resistance, allowing one to successfully overcome the intrusive “*scary*”, such literary masturbation is of no help here. The only similarity to be found between the author of these words and the author of the book “*I, the black man*” (“*Io, l’uomo nero. Una vita tra politica, violenza e galera*”) is their common love for tobacco, «*Gauloises*» cigarettes. And we probably experience “*scary*” differently... Art, literature in particular, can act only as an engine that launches the process of personal formation, but turns into a fetish soon as it becomes a goal in of itself – the whole is being replaced by the part, all the while “*scary*” grabs hold of the throat with the same strength, despite the diligent stale **Breivik** worship.

In conclusion I’d like to remind you of a figure that in this context becomes central and solely capable of overcoming the Sword of Damocles that is “*scary*”, hovering over mankind. It is the nameless Russian soldier who prefers the timeless sleep in the snowpile to the hardships of a mili-

tary campaign. It is the Caucasian swordsman **Lermontov**, the main fatalist of Russian literature, who experiences fate under fire from the mountain folk. It is fatalism, however fatalism of the highest order, the fun Russian indifference born from contempt for death, the incomprehensible to European mentality, and defined by **Julius Evola** as “*innate dark fatalism*”, suicidal “*avos*” [**на авось** – *to do something with blind hope that maybe it'll work out*], with entrails escaping from a cut open belly, bringing joy from destroying yourself and others.

The soldier marching towards the tenacious embrace of death performs but one action – adds to the firm formula of “*scary*” the daring “*fun*”, tucking old crone Death beneath the soldier’s belt. He’s afraid. **It’s scary and fun.**

URBAN EXPLORING

Author : Odin



A fascist group of any kind is nearly impotent if they do not train together in *physical* activities that involve teamwork, combat, and thinking on your feet. Airsoft and paintball is great for minor combat training, martial arts are good for hand to hand combat, hiking is great, but there's still a need for another team building activity in your squad. **Urban exploring** fills that niche nicely. When exploring abandoned places you will learn to be one as a group, everyone must help one and other to make it through whatever abandonment is being explored. It is also a great way to get equipment that has been lost or left behind in years past. Urbex appeals to me as a Fascist for the amount of teamwork needed for it to be possible.

Urban exploration, or *urbex* for short, is something that has quickly become one of the most thought provoking and favorite hobbies for me and my friends. It involves the exploring of abandoned places like warehouses, schools, radio stations, old hotels and a plethora of other interesting locales being slowly reclaimed by nature. There are many good times to be had from the things experienced whilst out exploring these relics of the not so far gone past.

The first time I tried this out was with one other comrade at an old,

run down, abandoned truck station with brick, dryer than a desert, and layer of dust a half-inch thick. My first thought when we started to see things that were left untouched by anyone but nature was “*wow, look at what it must have been like back when this place was in operation.*” This thought became more and more prominent once we unsealed the office that was very well preserved, as it had been shut tight some time ago. Within the office of the truck station were all sorts of record books, car manuals, dictionaries of all sorts, C.B. Radios and vintage photographs. Looking at the photographs of the very same place we were at, but new and showing the stations former glory from thirty years past gave one a sense of how easily abandoned and lost to everyone human creations can be.

When done with the friends in your group, urbex has an innate cohesive element that helps you all bond together. You must to work as a unit to get from place to place, sometimes you might have to pull each other up to higher spots, bust rusted doors open, stand guard, etc. It offers great experience in terms of acting as a group, as one solidified unit. This is important, because it increases the efficiency of the group’s organisation skills and operating procedures. For any fascist group this is of the utmost importance.

There is some basic essential equipment you’ll have to take with you to help traverse the environment more smoothly. These are the things you will need that can be found in practically any home. Most places that are abandoned are very dirty and there are sharp objects everywhere that may snag and rip your clothes, so you should bring cheap but durable clothing. A good pair of durable combat or hiking boots are also a necessity, and you certainly need a long sleeve shirt, and perhaps a jacket. If you live in the south or a humid climate mosquito spray is another major requirement, mosquitoes are a fucking pest and they will sting like hell and ruin your day. You need to have flashlights with you at all times, as well as a cellphone. The last thing you want is to get stuck in the middle of nowhere without a way to get help. Handheld radios can be convenient, so if you have them bring them along.

Always consider potential dangers when you’re out on an expedition. **Rule number one**, *never go alone*, always go with a group or another friend, the last thing you want is to get stuck or hurt alone without help available. The **second** most pressing danger in your mind to look out for

should be the structural integrity of whatever you might be exploring, you don't want to fall through a floor, trip over a pothole, or fall on some rusty rebar. The **third** danger to keep in mind is the squatters, some mentally ill and drug addicted people live in abandoned locations, bring a knife, and go with a group, these people are absolutely insane, and you don't want to run into them.

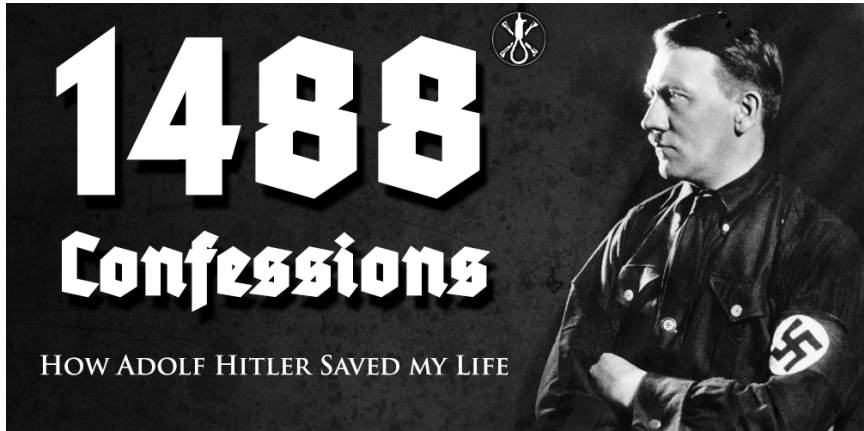
In today's world there is no more frontier, but we do have the lost world of yesterday to explore. It is analogous to the world we live in today, this modern world, boundaries in our spiritual and physical lives seem to restrain us, but with urban exploration we have found a kind of new frontier, the frontier of bringing what was forgotten back into view.

I think that anyone that is able bodied and has good comrades should seriously try it out sometime, it's a serious *gas*.

14/88 Confessions

ADDICTION - SPIRITUAL SYPHILIS

Author : Anonymous



I wouldn't have written this article without the active pestering of the admin because this isn't something I'm particularly proud of. Love it or hate it, you can blame him. I'm not mentioning any names to not to mix up any of my comrades. They know, but addicts are bad PR, even the ex-ones.

There isn't really a clear starting point for my story or one event I could pinpoint that "*caused*" me to become a degenerate. I developed extreme chronic pains at twelve, and since kids don't receive practically no pain relief, at least where I live, I started to self-medicate in the only way I knew, by drinking. Fast forward nine years, if you could get it here, I had done it and even if you *couldn't* get it here I probably had done it as well. I didn't give a fuck, I even racemixed a few times, I didn't even care to rationalize my drug use, but hospitals being extremely stingy with any sort of pain relief gave a neat excuse. If you don't wanna help, fine, easier to find better stuff from the streets anyway. If you use hard drugs every single day for years, you turn into a zombie and days blend together and events became hard to tell apart, I found myself asking people what *month* it was currently.

I'm not going to lie, some of the best experiences of my life were on

drugs, and they were absolutely amazing. But between chasing those moments, I was pretty miserable, concentrating on finding something to do, anything, to make it through the day.

One of the few benefits of growing up like this is that you're automatically aware of the acute race problem. The stereotype of a open borders pot smoking hippie might be true, but I'm talking about hard drugs here, muds were always, without fail involved, and everybody fucking hated them. I saw a friend of mine going from a non-racist to praising **Einsatzgruppen** for exterminating gypsies in the space of few months, a sentiment I wholly shared and share.

I could write a tome on all the shit I've had to witness from the non-whites, and I still wouldn't get even close, but if you're reading **Noose**, you too are probably aware of the race problem, so I don't need to preach to the choir. Avoided death by stabbing by a gang of somalians neatly, had gypsies pull a gun on me, seen dozens of people end up in hospital for various reasons. The list goes on.

I had had a bunch of NS friends who were a massive positive influence on me, but for the longest time all they could do is poke me in the right direction. You can't quit drugs unless you truly desire it yourself, that's how you hear stories of people going to rehab ten times. My moment came when I had a good friend visit me and I binged hardcore for almost two months, and the comedown, well, the comedown felt like you had binged for two months. And that's the first time I really questioned if there was any sense in this.

The entire country was going to shit, I knew this before the first invader centers opened with the grand mudflood. They just made the problem too huge to ignore anymore for the average person, but due to wallowing in the filth of the society, it had been obvious to me for a far longer time, and I knew only **radical** measures could turn it around. I couldn't remain idle any longer, I had the desire to do something, help in any way I can. But I also knew that as a prime roping candidate, at worst I'd be useless, crippled by addiction and at best a massive hypocrite. I knew then that I need to kick the drugs before I got any business hanging out with real national socialists and actually being of any use.

Coincidentally a good friend of mine was also cutting down on drugs and another one had lost his house and had upped his drug use tremen-

dously. We had a small two man support group, we just had to force ourselves to come up with something non-drug related to do, *anything*, even if it was fucking playing *tic-tac-toe*, anything else than drugs. At the beginning we couldn't stop talking about drugs, literally. When your entire life has revolved around drugs for years and nothing else, you can't even talk about anything else. Slowly but surely as I could lower doses there and drop something else entirely here and visit a friend and maybe only smoke a bit and drink a few cans of beer, things got better. And watching how my friend's life, who started doing drugs even more just got progressively worse as mine improved was a great motivator as well. Now and then got calls about getting arrested, getting shanked by shit-skis, gyppos robbing him, so forth, I was just so glad I had made the right decision.

At the point when I had successfully kicked addiction to anything else than opiates, I felt I was ready to contact the NS friends who I barely knew and ask if they'd be willing to hang out. And from there, my life started to improve in **huge steps**, as I could much more easily fill my weeks with non-drug related activities, even if it was just leafleting I'd be so totally up for that. I kept trying to hang out with the NS crowd as much as possible, it was a massive positive influence, if you have something smart to do, you don't even think about drugs. And my comrades being generally all around hilarious people and joy to be around was just a bonus.

But, I was still hooked on opiates. They're the best and the worst. There isn't truth in television. Heroin – and other opiates – don't really hit you with this orgasmic feel that leaves you incapacitated *a la Trainspotting*. It's much more subtle, and it really makes it worse. They make the world seem like a great place, and like everything's alright and the best thing is, you can function almost perfectly normally on them. Drive a car, go to work, go shopping, whatever. You couldn't do this rushing or on psychedelics. And unlike with other drugs, there are no down-sides, no comedown. Only the physical addiction if you do it for a week or two. And I had done them for, I don't know, three years or so.

Leaving the other drugs really aggravated the opiate addiction. Even though I had decided to improve and kick the old habits, I allowed myself leeway with opis. I gotta eat them anyway, so is it really so bad if I take some extra, if I'm feeling really down? And since all my friends

would be strung out on speed anyway, taking a small dose of opiates would remove the temptation to do any speed...if there's temptation, you will find a way to rationalize it to yourself. That addiction had to go as well.

My comrades called and asked if I was up to some healthy wholesome hiking in a wintery forest the next day. I was feeling like shit, but sure I was. The absolutely worst thing you can do is stay home and do nothing, because that's when the temptation strikes.

One of the good sides of opiates, they make you unable to feel cold, which is heavenly in the arctic circle. Only, as with all drugs, it's borrowed time. The next day, I took only strictly my prescribed amount which is so laughable an amount compared to what I was actually doing I can't even write it down. Practically it was the same thing as taking nothing.

Opiate withdrawals often get compared to a terrible flu, but it doesn't really cut it. It really is borrowed time, all the pain the drugs took away comes back, *with a vengeance*. The walk can't have been more than 5 kilometers one way. But the snow was above our knees, and the only physical activity I had done during the last year was running from the cops or the security, so I was not off to a good start. Every step was like jumping into a bathtub filled with sweat, and in **-25C [-13F]** it flash froze. I wished I was in the [Bataan Death March](#), they didn't have to deal with snow.

When I got home, I took one shower with clothes on and one with clothes off. Hadn't promised to meet up with the comrades for several days, so I counted I had good time to get rid of the WDs and save the opiates. A few days in, I was afraid I'd **die**. A few more days in, I was afraid that I *wouldn't* die. Got a call from a comrade if I wanted to attend, had to decline. Felt bad about it, but so far it's been the only time I've had to decline due to drugs. I managed to kick the opis cold turkey, the fact I was too sick to crawl out of my house probably contributed as well. Not wanting repeat that nightmare was a decent motivator as well. After that for a month or so I was afraid to take opis even when I actually needed them. Goes without saying, but not having to go to bed wondering how you make it through the next day alone improves your life so much.

And the more time I spent with my comrades, the more obvious the differences between them and the degenerate crowd became. One of the biggest differences is **trust**. I would trust these people with my *life*, and if they say something, they'll do *exactly that*. That's something I have enormous respect for. In the junkie crowd, there was overwhelming lack of trust between everyone. Like little children, you couldn't and wouldn't leave them unattended for a second, I've seen a dozen junkies outdo a **bulldozer** in sheer destruction too many times, so I know better than that.

I'm not gonna pretend I'm a monk and say "*I was lost but now I'm saved, heil Hitler*", I lapsed a few times, but luckily they were small missteps and I never again fell into total binging anymore. As I kept hitting the gym and attending hand to hand training, I got into much better shape and I could slowly cut down on the small amount of opiates I still ate. I was feeling better physically and mentally than I had, well, *ever*.

95% of my friends were junkies on some level, so my days were pretty much filled with punching the bag and punching it some more, to avoid temptation. The worst thing in trying to quit is that when you need drugs, there aren't any, and when you **DON'T** want drugs, every place is just bursting with free drugs and people are giving them out left and right. At some point punching the bag and beating your dick just became a bit dull, and then I got a call from an old friend of mine. I rationalized I had been so good for so long I deserved to have a little fun, don't wanna have a burnout here, do we?

Long story short, a couple of my friends and one junkie whore were having a chill night at one of my friend's place, high as shit on speed and watching old comedies and spending the night. After I was done nailing her, we all hit the sauna. The girl left after about five minutes in, didn't think much about it, she probably couldn't take heat and we were having good time. Another five minutes in I took a break to grab a few cans of beer, and noticed she was gone. The speed paranoia kicked in immediately, and for the only time in my life I'm *glad* it did. Checked my jeans and noticed my wallet was gone. I cursed and quickly put my pants on and out of the apartment. My friend was living in a block of flats and I noticed she had taken an elevator, so I ran the stairs down and when the elevator doors opened, I jumped in grabbed her and demanded the wallet. Of course she lied, but pretty soon she folded.

After that, I remembered *what* I had left behind and *why*. This really highlights the pervasive lack of trust. Even your “*friends*” try to steal from you. I was a bit disappointed, in myself the most, but my goals were crystal clear again and the next months I spent rigorously improving myself, didn’t have the slightest desire to start using again.

Now, a year later, I can say I did the right choice. Obviously. I went through the shit, and now I’m reaping the benefits. I hang out with comrades who I trust, and who trust me, I’m in good shape, and I’m fighting for something greater than my own basic survival.

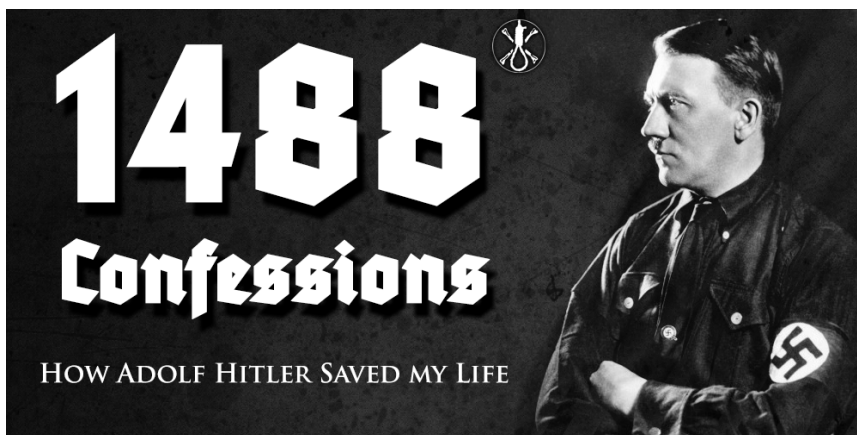
Hitler taught me how to rise above what you once were. I’ll end this little story with a quote from **Rockwell**, who described his ex-degenerate Stormtrooper, whom I immediately identified with:

“The young man escaped the vicious circle of despair, boredom and degeneracy of millions of “modern youth” ONLY because he happened upon the spiritual life-preserver of Nazi love of Race and Nation before he sank forever into the putrid slime of modern spiritual syphilis. There will be many who will say that he could have been saved, perhaps even more effectively by religion. Fifty years ago, yes. But I have had five years of experience seeing these lost kids on college campuses all over America. And I can assure the reader that most of these young people are far too cynical and hardened to be able to open their ears and heart even for a moment to ACCEPT a religious approach. Start talking about religion to such hard-case cynics and you drive them further and further away, no matter how hard you try. It takes a new and SHOCKING approach, a dramatic and powerful approach to have any hope of making an impression on such lost, bitter kids. We have it, and it works. Millions and millions of the youth of all Western nations are sinking into various degrees of the misery and degradation of the young “beat” who came to our door in beard, blanket and sandals.”

–GLR, White Power, Chapter 2 (Spiritual Syphilis)

FITTING IN

Author : Anonymous



I am young, I will not go into too much detail as to how young for anonymity's sake, so all I will say is I am under eighteen. A few years ago I was very fat, I had no real friends and all I did was play video games. I was the typical American loser. I knew a guy, let's call him **S**, he was one of the "cool kids". He was known for doing drugs and being someone you do not want to fuck with. I really wanted to be his friend. One day he and my old friend **J** walked up to me and asked me if I wanted to hang out after school. I obliged of course. Now, at this time in my adolescence I really had no morals or beliefs, I'd do anything that would make me fit in.

After school that day I hung out with **S** and **J** and they offered me some weed. I had never done anything like that and I have always liked to try new things, plus it would help me ingratiate myself with them, so I decided to try it. I liked it. As I started to hang out with them more and more I started to try more things with them, I started to smoke cigarettes, drink, drop acid etc. It got to the point where I did nothing but spend all my money on drugs. Couple all that with my general nihilistic outlook and terrible obesity, and you have a real problem on your hands. It got so bad that the school's scale *didn't accurately measure my weight* because I was almost **three hundred** fucking pounds. Instead of feeling

any sort of shame, I *embraced* it. I *didn't care* how fat and pathetic I was, nor did I care that I had a dependence on narcotics and literally zeros in most of my classes. I didn't realize it at the time, but deep down I hated myself.

The only thing I could say was partially a good quality about myself was my intelligence, but I didn't ever use it. I was starting my life off in the worst way possible and that's not what anyone in their right mind wants. After a year of living like that, I realized there was a problem. I was not happy. Luckily, my epiphany coincided with my discovery of **George Lincoln Rockwell** and **William Luther Pierce**. At first I listened to them because I had always been racist, and I thought it would be funny to hear how racist Neo-Nazis were. I was surprised to find that instead of humor, I found *truth*. Everything I heard or read was so enlightening, and I quickly became consumed with racial politics. This, however, did **NOT** save me. In fact it made my life worse. I was *weak* and couldn't handle the truth. I didn't want to live in a sick society because that would mean *I would have to rise above it*, and I would've much rather simply revel in the decay. It took a long time to make myself change. I knew the person I was should've been gassed, but I didn't want to give up the only things that made me happy. The thing about doing drugs, drinking and binge eating is, it makes your life miserable. But you don't want to stop because these things are the only things that you enjoy. After sufficient research and enough time to think, I decided that was *done*. *That* me was gone, and from now on I was going to focus on productive things to do with my time.

I decided to tackle substance abuse first as I felt like it would be easiest. After a lot of struggling, I had dropped my most of my dependence on drugs and found pleasure from reading, or drawing. I messed up a few times but by distancing myself from my degenerate friends I had cut off my supply and had no way to get drugs even if I wanted them. At this point I was halfway on the road to health, and it was almost summer.

I decided that I would be fit come September the next year. In actuality, dropping over one hundred pounds in three months is **impossible**, but at the time I did not know that. I started with just running, I hated it at first. I couldn't run five paces without getting tired. Thankfully though I kept at it, and doing it made me feel good. It felt like I was making a positive impact on myself, nothing I had really felt before. I used NS pro-

paganda as motivation to better myself, *and it worked*. It *actually* worked. Thinking about being superior to everyone else certainly was a good motivator. The inequality of the outlook really made me feel like a lesser being, and I *hated* that. I wanted to be the **best I could be** and I'd do *anything* to achieve those ends.

By the time September rolled around, I was sitting at about *two hundred and thirty pounds*, a good twenty to thirty pounds less than when I started. I may have still been a blimp, but I weighed less than I did before and I was proud of that.

It was the new school year, and I started to see less and less of **J** and **S**. They hardly even came to school at this point and they just seemed pathetic, I did not want to be *anything* like them. From then on my social life was dominated by politics, all I did was read or listen, constantly scrutinizing myself and trying to find things to improve. Fast forward a few years and here I am, I haven't even so much as touched a cigarette for a year, and I am no longer overweight. I am in a committed relationship with my girlfriend, I had real, healthy friendships, and I am happy with myself.

I owe it all to **NS** politics giving me a positive outlook on life that drastically changed who I am.

TRIUMPH OF THE WILL

Author : Anonymous



The sky rained down upon me with a fresh downpour of water, fresh off the southern ocean the wind howled across my face and the mountain in front of me reached above a misty fog, my mind burned with a desire, iron-will and discipline, the hooked cross burned in my mind as my lungs did the same, *triumph of the will*, the aesthetics of an era, the aesthetics of nature, excelled me through the pain of the mountain ascent, my legs become like bolts of lightening, excelling me through the stages I had trained for and wrought my body through for months prior. I was alive.

A year before I was **buried**, by the weight of years of nihilistic hatred and intolerance but of a kind devoid of love, of meaning, of discipline. I smoked weed, drank and ate, my body reflected this and I were **136 kgs** in weight, the lifestyle pushed on our generation was of, *do as what feels good*, what makes you *happy*, **succumb to temptation!** In fact, *live a life of temptation, lust, degeneracy!* Oh yes, the time of living simply and having only what you need was gone, just do what feels good they said, I became dis-enfranchised with this world, I hated it, including myself.

I had always harboured a violent persona, fighting my way through

school, I was a bully, I hated niggers, I hated everyone '*equally*', we were all born equal we were indoctrinated... I went to a catholic school and I hated God, Jesus the priests, faith was pathetic, life was meaningless.

I had always known of Hitler, national socialism, it were '*hate*', it offended people to draw swastikas and joke about the ovens, thus it drew me toward it, even if it were misunderstood youthful rebellion, '*willpower*', '*truth*' and '*discipline*' were devoid of the reason I drifted that way, it wasn't until I watched '**Triumph of the Will**' and read '**Mein Kampf**', that my world came *crashing down*, the weight of years of degeneracy and nihilistic thought trains were replaced with *truths*, of a higher meaning to life and I weren't going to succumb to the lifestyle imparted on us by the Jewish social revolution.

I crafted my body, to a more healthy **78 kgs**, my mind, I had a yearning for knowledge and I began to love, I had learnt to hate but to channel it in the right direction, to love the race and what we have created, to the levels we can reach within us, for myself, how I was inside, I became on the outside.

People would ask '*how did you do it*' I would say '*triumph of the will*', is that a motivational film they would reply!? A guide? I would laugh, knowing the meekness of their character, brings them to '*look*', where in the nature of the strong, the fascist man, we don't have to look, the power of the will is within us *from the start*.

News and Commentary

THE FAG AGENDA

Author : Hangman



This will be the **third time** that I'm writing a wall-o-text explanation on faggotry. The first time around when I wrote on this, I was motivated by pure annoyance at how people fail to argue against faggotry – and most of the time relying on religious narratives. However one doesn't need faith and the Bible to take down the modern fag movement. In fact, that tactic is ineffective because fags learned to argue around religion, even if they don't know jack shit about it. Also, you can't persuade faggots that they are degenerates via religious arguments... and if you're Christian then what the bible says **goes**, no need for arguing. If faggotry is sin, you treat it like any other sin, and there is no point in persuading the sinner that he lives in sin. Moreover, I was an atheist myself back when I first argued against faggotry, and I knew that it could be refuted on non-religious premises. Instead, I utilized science to make my points, relying on anthropology, genetics, psychology and physiology to deconstruct the fag movement. This left the fags furious and indignant because they can't possibly fathom the idea that "*even*" **science** is **against** them.

Rest assured, jimmies were rustled. Even more so the second time I've done it, on tumblr, to piss off faggots and fag-lovers. I also spread a number of images to trigger them (*some of which I'll include in this article*). It was a shoah.

However, I never figured I'd have to explain *why faggots can't be our allies in the struggle*. Yet apparently, some people labor under the delusion that you can trust a faggot, and seriously believe they can share our viewpoint. Fine then, I'm up to the task one more time. I will make my case about how faggotry is always in the wrong, and can **never** be accepted in society – and thus in the struggle to restore society. If you already oppose faggotry and just want to read my arguments against the inclusion of faggots into the struggle then skip down to the **Incompatible** segment of this article.

The best way to tackle this issue is to discuss all the origins of faggotry. And mind you, I use the term faggotry as the all inclusive umbrella term for degenerate sexual behavior, so that means gays, lesbians, trannies, genderqueer, poliromantic and any other made up **bullshit** term SJW scum can come up with. As far as "*intersectionality*" and "*inclusiveness*" go, I'd say faggotry as a term beats the ever expanding word soup of "*LGBTQIABCDEFGHIJ*"-etc.

We'll first go over homosexuality specifically however, and branch out from there. There are only **three** sources for faggot behavior: **biological disorder, mental disorder** and **perversion**.

BIOLOGY

We'll start with **biological faggotry**. Fags will have you believe that they are "*born that way*" 100% of the time. Well, I will contest that only a minority of the modern fags are actually that – fags from birth. Yes, certainly some faggots are *born that way*, but these are a minority in the sea of faggots that arise from the other sources which I mentioned prior. The thing is that "*born that way*" is not an argument. Some people are born deformed. We don't treat that as normal – that's why we call it a deformity. In this same sense, the origins of "*born gays*" would have to be attributed to genetics, but not as a "*gay gene*" being a variation of the norm, as fags would have you believe, but as a deformity, a genetic imperfection and disorder. This can be proved even on a purely rhetorical level, in the sense that it is an evolutionary dead end (*can't reproduce*).

Some have actually argued with me that this is a natural development in response to human overpopulation. This is a hilarious argument, seeing as it justifies the existence of faggots simply because it comes down to "*they are good because they will die without producing offspring*", or more concisely still: "*they are good because they will die*". Better yet: "*faggotry is death*". It's a weirdly self-defeating argument that justifies faggotry by the fact that fags will **die**, but so is the attempt to utilize evolution as an argument in defense of faggotry in general.

Faggotry **did** exist throughout history, but it only became a prevalent social ill in the last century. This clearly disproves the notion that faggotry is "evolution" reducing the human population (*as it only strongly affects western societies that are in their demographic decline, as opposed to overpopulated non-white countries like China and India*). It also solidifies the point that the majority of modern faggotry has other sources than biological, though faggots would try to argue that we're only now aware of how many gays there are in society now because it finally became socially acceptable, meaning that there was always as many fags around but they just stayed hidden in their closets.

Fags tried to justify the evolutionary argument from a different angle, namely utilizing the concept of "[fraternal birth order and male sexual](#)

[orientation](#)”, yet they only use this argument in the context of the positive “*being born that way*” argument (*positive in the sense of ‘I am what I am, accept me that way, love is love’*) rather than the negative “*curb overpopulation*” argument because the first one sounds “nicer. However, if this concept is true, then it may indeed be the proof that biological faggotry (*which is, again, the minority of cases*) is an evolutionary safeguard against overpopulation. Only thing that puts this concept into question is how traditional aryan families of the past had many children, whereas modern families struggle to have even one child, let alone two. Not to mention, once again, how non-whites keep having many children – so on a purely statistical basis, they ought to have more faggots than there are in the West. Yet, this does not happen.

However the point of this concept is *still* that fags can’t reproduce and must **die**, which again brings about the hilarity of “*faggotry is good because it is death*”. All evolutionary arguments on biological faggotry lead to it being a dead end. You can only try to spin what that means in a societal context, which is what faggots have grown to be excessively good at.

The only other ways to look at biological faggotry is that it is a kind of biological or genetic disorder which may have various causes. For instance, if the supposed gay gene was to be ever proven to exist, it would rather prove that faggotry is a **congenital genetic disorder**. Trying to pass that as a variation on the norm is just another spin. One can also argue that it is a result of *hormonal imbalance*, yet again not a norm but a disorder. Some people have it so bad, you can visually tell that there is something wrong with them from their androgynous appearance.

Whichever way you look at the issue of “*born this way*”, you can’t find evidence of homosexuality being a variation of the norm (*ergo – it’s not*). This in turn supports why actual “*born this way*” fags are a minority in the fag movement ranks – genetic disorders don’t occur on mass scale, except for cases of inbreeding (*one African tribe has a genetic disorder that makes them have “[ostrich feet](#)”, and they don’t marry outside the tribe which ensures the re-occurrence of this disorder in new generations*). But as we know – fags can’t produce kids, so there’s no chance of this disorder’s occurrence drastically increasing statistically speaking, unless we allow them all to utilize surrogate mothers (*but most fags would prefer to adopt as it is a socio-political point of the movement*,

more on that later).

Interestingly enough most of these arguments, with the exception of the hormonal imbalance one, affect males specifically. I lay claim here that only men are actually fags. Lesbianism, on the other hand, is always psychological and is thus nothing more than female **promiscuity**. Thus chances of lesbians being “*born that way*” are even lower than those of male fags, ergo almost non-existent. In this [video](#) on some study of sexual cues, which is rather speculative and not definitive but certainly interesting, an argument is made on how with women sexuality is more of a choice by virtue of their nature (which I defined as promiscuous, and they defined as ambiguous). I’ll go more into this further on to support my claim of females at their worst naturally seeking promiscuity (*women and men have their respective highs and lows, in this context at their best women are loyal to their men, at their worst they are loyal to their own vaginas*). And, obviously, I don’t agree with the researchers’ statement that homosexuality is almost always biological. I will just reinforce that the study doesn’t prove in any way that homosexuality is a variation of the norm – it only explains sexual cues in men and women, including homosexuals. It does not say anything on the origins of homosexuality and just starts off with the *presumption* that it is a norm. Something else that supports this claim is the example of **Norah Vincent** who in 2006 tried to “*walk in men’s shoes*” in the program “[Self-made man](#)”, and likewise observed that with females, attraction is always psychological.

PSYCHOLOGY

So let’s discuss the **psychological origins** of faggotry. Some Fascists would dismiss psychology and Freudian psychoanalysis in particular as fake science, but having actually studied it in an academic environment for a while (*one that isn’t subject to SJW infiltration and based on the Soviet educational system*), and knowing what I know now out of studying Traditional teachings, I’d say that psychology is a valid science. One must however realize the era in which it was born. Same goes for Freudian psychoanalysis – that is to say, this profane science originated in a declining, degenerating world, and as such it can only study psychology of people who inhabit said world. And those people are for the most part degenerates if we compare them to our ancestors. So when psychology relegates some aspects of **modern** human psychology to themes we, as Fascists, would find preposterous and repulsive, it doesn’t

negate that this is true for the *modern* person, as opposed to our ancestors and men of tradition. Psychology is simply confined to work with material produced in the course of social decay or involution, so it can't be disregarded completely as it does explain the thinking of *modern* people in *modern* (*degenerate, materialistic, profane, involutinary*) society. Naturally, due to psychologists being prone to same concepts that define the Modern World, they can't imagine the world ever being different, or that it is not subject to linear progress. They thus project their findings onto all of history as universally applicable – an understandable misconception when not armed with knowledge to the contrary which is at the core of our own worldview.

In this sense, psychology is very useful for us, and Freudian psychoanalysis along with some other schools of psychology stand out. Here, we'll explore the psychological origin of some homosexuals. In fact, here we're talking about one of the two majority groups of faggots in the world, as opposed to the "*born this way*" minority. Freud had made clear origins of some psychological disorders in the modern man, faggotry included. For one thing, he argued that the first sexual experience can play a vital role in defining the relationship of an individual to sex, and also explored how traumatic (*in one way or another*) events can cause certain leanings.

Human psychology, being a fickle thing (*in the modern man*), can react to certain events in diametrically opposed fashion. If the parents were too strict with a kid, he may develop a behavior of demanding the same standards of himself on his own, and also demand same standards from others. He may also develop the contrary character of acting out in rebellious fashion against any sort of authority and impositions of rules. Or, he may well end up a spineless slug that anyone can walk over, acting completely submissively to anyone's authority.

You can have very similar results in the contrary situation of a child being given too much freedom: he may develop an indignant, spoiled, entitled attitude and act out rebelliously when he doesn't get his way; he may actually seek order and structure, and thus create high standards for himself that he will expect others to uphold as well; or, the freedom may instill in him the confidence to be aggressive and dominant towards others as he never experienced opposition to such behavior.

These examples are simplified ideal situations to illustrate my point, which is that psychology can develop any which way depending on certain events (*hence Freud's notion that parents are essentially the ones to fuck up their kids first, even if we don't go into the sexual motifs he explores behind parent-child relations*). This explains the psychological origin of homosexuality for a good deal of faggots, since events that can impose psychological faggotry of course statistically occur more often than a genetic disorder. In women lesbianism can be a result of being raped by a man, while in cases of man on man rape, the results can be various: overcompensating, emphasized heterosexual behavior, or to the contrary – varying types of faggotry, from homosexuality to transsexualism.

One doesn't really have to go into too much detail to understand the basic premise. What must be realized however is that there is also the additional issue of imparted information taking hold of people in their childhood. Kids are essentially informational sponges and as such they simply take everything in, until a certain age when they grow to be critical. However by that point whatever was imparted and the reaction to said information will have already stuck for life (*after that, the majority of people are prone to confirmation bias, i.e. only seek out materials and information that already supports their established views*). [Developmental psychologists](#), for the most part, agree that kids remain sponges roughly until they grow to be 14, which is when they become critical of information (*important to note: **critical**, not **reactionary** but **actually critical of information**, that is to say that they develop an **inquisitive** nature as opposed to simply reacting to it one way or another, as was expressed in my examples earlier*).

This means that kids up to 14 years of age are particularly vulnerable to the information imparted on them, and very sensitive to events that can have psychological consequences, i.e. "*become scarred for life*". This means that events having to do with sexual intercourse can have devastating effect, with consequences that also range far and wide (including all manner of faggotry), and will stay with them for life. We will come back to some of these points further down as we counter gay adoption and gay propaganda.

What all of the above means is that there is certainly many avenues for coming to homosexuality from strictly psychological origins, making

them a majority in the faggot movement. With appropriate psychological treatment, such people could be theoretically cured of their mental disorder. Yes, in the case of psychological origins of homosexuality, it can't be classified as anything else **but** a psychological disorder.

However, in the United States the [American Psychiatric Association](#) had to cave in to faggot pressure, as it experienced constant harassment and protests from the faggot movement for 3 years from **1970** to **1973** until the matter was put to a *vote*, with **58%** voting for declassifying homosexuality as a mental disorder. Thus, the only reason homosexuality was declassified as a mental illness was because faggots **strongarmed** the APA into that decision. It wasn't declassified due to a new valid study proving it to be a variation of the norm. No, it was declassified because barely more than half of the members of the *Board of Trustees* voted to do so, meaning they were more concerned about stopping the protests and harassment than in sticking to scientific research. But science is never a matter of voting – we don't vote if gravity exists or not, and neither can one vote on something being a mental disorder or not. But a group can vote if it is in their *interests* to appease faggots so that they would go the fuck away.

What followed was a simple domino effect as other institutions had to cave in, not just from fag pressure but also from the false peer pressure of another institution having done so – “*the chain is only as strong as its weakest link*”. Any research on the matter done by such institutions thereafter is highly suspect – especially so today – in a society that chastises any research that could be deemed “*homophobic*”, simply by virtue of not agreeing to support a **belief** (*not scientific fact, but a social belief*) that homosexuality is a variation of the norm. Even more so considering it may lead to subsequent harassment from the faggot movement, which has grown more powerful than ever. Worse still, considering it may cost the researcher his job and status, as their conformist colleges will attempt to distance themselves from the “*homophobic bigot*”. They do this either out of supporting the social delusion/belief, or out of fear of faggot harassment, almost akin to typical yank highschool scenarios about *popularity* – “*we can no longer be associated with you, you're not kew*”. Similar examples exist now in other scientific fields which go up against other SJW narratives, for example [the case of James Watson](#).

Furthermore, most if not all supposed scientific research that attempts

to prove homosexuality to be a norm, genetic or psychological, is mostly conducted by “*gay researchers*” and their “*allies*”, i.e. people with a vested interest in a specific outcome in any research they conduct on the matter. This makes said research completely invalid, by virtue of the “*scientists*” involved not being impartial (*ergo why it specifically “attempts to prove it to be a norm” – that is the goal and evidence to the contrary be damned*). Naturally, faggots will try to counter this argument by spinning it around against normal (read: *real*) scientists, who would prove homosexuality not to be a variation of the norm, by claiming that they are evil bigots and so on trying to oppress faggots. However, since when does one trust a patient’s ramblings over the educated opinion of his doctor?

PERVERSION

The **third** source of homosexual behavior is – simply put – **perversion**, which is simply behavior dictated by pure self-interest and narcissism, with **hedonism** taking center stage. It is the dedication of oneself to seeking purely material, carnal pleasures – it is always about the perverts themselves, and whatever gets them off, rather than about whom they engage in their perversion **with** (*they are there only to help achieve climax*).

The greatest accomplishment of faggots pushing their agenda in society is that they managed to convince people that it is about *love*, and that all faggots are *born that way 100% of the time*. Thus, no one even considers the possibility of alternative sources to faggotry – such as the psychological one, which account for a bigger proportion of faggots than biology. But perversion would account for a bigger proportion **still**. Faggotry as perversion has **nothing** to do with *love* or attraction to this or that sex. Rather, it is about seeking pleasure and amplifying it with psychological stimuli. And it is faggotry as perversion that accounts not only for homosexuals but also for transfags, genderqueers and any other nonsense they can come up.

Perverts simply jump on the bandwagon of “*social justice*” in order to benefit from it, as it justifies their behavior on the sociopolitical scale, and opens up avenues of justifying more degenerate behavior they would like to partake in without fear of repercussions of any kind. There

isn't much more that can be said on the nature of this origin of faggotry, as it is fairly straight to the point. It used to be the universally acceptable explanation for all faggotry, including biologically and psychologically induced cases, yet today it is practically forgotten. This is despite all the evidence being available to prove that this is indeed the majority of the fag movement, and explains the rampant promiscuity faggots engage in, the inability to be loyal to a single partner at a time and all of the most degenerate cases you may have heard of from watching [Common Filth's channel](#).

And yet we're not even remotely done.

ALWAYS A CHOICE

Despite there indeed being several sources for faggotry, they nevertheless always come down to **choice**. Regardless of the origins of faggotry, it is in the end unified by its nature as degenerate behavior. You can thus equate it to a **vice**. Faggotry must be treated as a vice and not as a social group. Vices have to be overcome, or else you're just a degenerate. That's why by and large, regardless of the roots of faggotry, it becomes a choice of either *indulging in it* or *denying it* – so it is always a choice. Just like how one has a choice *not* to eat themselves into a hamplanet, but if they do so it betrays a **weakness** of character, **weakness** of will, **lack** of integrity and ultimately **selfish** and **narcissistic** behavior.

So what if you are “*born that way*”? Either get treatment or simply overcome it by sheer will-power. Psychological disorder? Same thing. Perversion? **Fucking stop it**. This ultimately comes down to the subject of one's inherent inferiority and the test of Free Will.

Consider the argument I made prior about hamplanets and the “*fat pride*” narrative, which likewise argues that they are just “*born that way*” and are “*healthy at every size*”. I realized at one point that the hamplanets are right, ***in a sense***. They *are* just born that way, but not in the sense of being born with any biological predisposition to being fat, or in fat being the norm. The fact is that we are not our bodies. *Any* body can be fit.

However, since everyone associate their **selves** with their **bodies**, the hamplanets obviously talk about how they are supposed to be fat be-

cause their bodies are fat. No, the real issue is that they are fat because **they** – *not their bodies*, but what makes up the real **Self** – is *weak*, and gives in to material pleasures (*which are actually also purely a craving of the body rather than of the self, meaning they are slaves to their bodies rather than being masters to it*). They are not fat because their bodies are supposed to be fat. They are fat because they are **weak in spirit**, and it is the **spirit** that determines their physical appearance. They really are “*born that way*” – as in, they are born *weak* and *pathetic*, and that leads to most all degeneracy, including faggotry.

They are not *weak because they are fat*. They are **fat because they are weak** and they **cannot change**. The potential for the body to change is always there, but not for the spirit. So no excuses of being strong and beautiful on the inside either. And obviously no such thing as healthy fat bodies. So it’s pointless to try and tell these shits that they can loose weight, and any promise that “*anyone can get fit*” is egalitarian bullshit – any *body* can get fit, but not every **self** is strong enough to be in charge of their body and reject its urges and desires. The line between the body being just an animal or a tool is determined exclusively by the true strength of the spirit shackled within that body.

If the choice was out of their hands (*forced labor, slavery, forced exercising*) the material change would follow, because all of that is merely material and subject to changeability. But as soon as you let them off that leash their weak spirit will surrender to material desires. What makes them inferior is their inherent nature, their weak spirit. That is what you are born with, everything else simply follows from there. There are those of strong will who succumb to degeneracy all the same, as it is hard to escape the decay of the world around us, but it is possible. It is *easy* to fall from grace and it is **hard** to climb back up, but for the inferior *there are no options*.

That is the Test of Free Will, which exists only for those who have strong spirit and strong will, they are given a choice: *succumb* or **overcome**.

The exact same situation applies to faggotry. If you are actually of strong will you can overcome that vice no matter its origins, and prove that **this is not who you are**, that you are *above* it. Yet if you are *inferior* and of *weak will* you will succumb to it or even *embrace* it, and let it

define you as much as you let your body define you. That is the case with the fag movement that tries to impose itself onto society by any means through identity politics. If you are *fine* with being a faggot or **embrace** it, then you are a degenerate ***through and through***, regardless of how you justify it.

THE FAG AGENDA

Thus, we finally move to the real crux of the matter. The sociopolitical movement of fag acceptance and the Fag Agenda, which is absolutely real but has recently manifested in a new strain. Before we come to that we'll discuss the mainstream fag acceptance movement that has been reshaping Western civilization for some decades now, accelerating its progress in recent years.

This subject actually reveals a *recently* developed **new origin** of faggotry, which overlaps quite heavily with the psychological origin and with what was said prior on developmental psychology.

Faggots, having organized themselves into a sociopolitical movement, promote the goals of gay rights, gay marriage, gay adoption and tolerance/acceptance.

As any other sociopolitical movement, the faggot movement relies on propaganda, it's just that they don't like the **word** propaganda. But that is a general modern ailment rather than a fag-specific one, and to keep up with the narrative of liberal/degenerate bullshit, they will have you believe that what they fight for is "*progress*". As such what they do isn't propaganda (*how the hell does portraying a normal family as poor, dirty and dysfunctional, as opposed to the well off, clean and "loving" fag wanna-be parents not constitute propaganda?*), but rather "*education*" (and small wonder, considering that *American universities are infested with "professors" who were hippies just yesterday*, that is to say in the 60s, who finally got a chance to advance their bullshit via the "**long march through the institutions**"). They produce tons of materials on the matter that helps **produce faggots** by "*educating*" people on it. When psychologically unbalanced/disturbed/sensitive people having undergone some event that can predispose them to faggotry come across such materials, they instantly jump on board, as these materials feed

into the insecurities, speculations, rationalizations and projections that they already experience or had come up with in light of whatever event that had caused them psychological unrest. In short: faggot propaganda **exacerbates** the condition and develops a particular reaction to it, leading to various forms of faggotry.

However it's not just exacerbating the traumatic psychological sensitivity. It's also **indoctrination** – another “*bad*” word that they also cover by calling what they do “*education*”. Faggots attempt to deny that they are indoctrinating kids into homosexuality, and yet they produce “*educational*” books for kids on sexual orientation. Kids are just not allowed to be kids anymore. No, they must know about sex and sexual orientation as early as possible, lest the “*evil patriarchy*” teaches them to be *bigots*. But again, kids up to around 14 years are like sponges and intake information without any sort of filter. They can have a basic reaction to the information, but they are not truly critical of it.

This is why every ideology targets kids first – it is the next generation that can grow up with the ideals of the ideology engraved in their hearts and minds. The reason why Fascists and Nazis target kids are entirely the same as why liberals and faggots target kids. Liberals think its *cute* how kids eat up their shit and regurgitate it back at them, but become **upset** when they see pictures of neonazi kids or the Hitler Jugend and cry “*poor children, they were brainwashed!*”.

The faggot movement does entirely the same thing, but instills sexually degenerate views. I already mentioned the Freudian theory that the first sexual intercourse can play an important role. Well, what if a teen boy has a bad experience with a girl? Just one bad experience shouldn't constitute anything, rationally, but if its the first time then it can instill a lack of confidence and confusion. But “*thankfully*” fag propaganda is here to tell you that maybe this is because you actually like cock, and so the teen is pulled into the fag scene instead of growing up a normal person. Beyond that, kids just emulate the reality around them, so if they grow up in a degenerate environment what else can be expected to come out of it? Check out any of [CF's Vine Marathons](#) to see how much this filth is affecting children.

This is why **gay adoption** cannot be allowed under any circumstances. We already established that even normal parents can fuck up their kids

in any number of ways. Now the degenerates want to take a swing at parenting? I already read and heard enough stories of the sort of results this shit has, and I'll forgo such cases as when faggots [adopt children only to sexually abuse them](#), as other faggots will just dismiss these as *isolated incidents*, so its pointless to use them as an argument. No, I'm talking about how some children raised by faggots imagine such behavior to be the norm, and don't even know that heterosexual relations even exist up to a certain point. This means that they base their own future relations on the model of their adoptive faggot parents, meaning they have more chances of growing up as faggots than a child in a **normal** family. *Especially so* if the parents are very adamant about their views and about "educating" the child into such thinking. [What a "happy coincidence" that the lesbian cunts just happened to adopt a boy who always "knew" he was a girl](#). And then they proceed to mutilate the child by giving him hormone blockers.

Gays who want to adopt, by the very virtue of wanting to have kids, are engaged in the faggot movement and promote its views. Ergo, they will inevitably try to indoctrinate (oh, sorry, "**EDUCATE**") the kids into this kind of thinking: "*Some dudes fuck dudes up the ass Timmy, maybe you're one of them, unless you prefer to be the one fucked up the ass, like your daddy here.*" But ultimately, *at best*, faggots use children as **props** for their agenda, and *at worst* see them as another way of satisfy their need for carnal pleasures.

All of this is motivated by promoting degeneracy to a status of **identity** for reasons mentioned prior. Society has essentially allowed the biologically and mentally ill, as well as outright perverts, to have pride in their disease. Imagine if schizophrenia was elevated to a status of identity and schizophrenics refused treatment claiming there's nothing to treat. They are as god made them, nothing wrong with that, they are *proud schizos* and want *schizo parades* and *schizo rights*.

But hey, some faggots know all about promoting diseases and having an entire subculture based around that – [Bug Chasing](#). These particular faggots are in fact [happy to be plague-bearing vermin](#). In fact, they love it! The whole scene, besides being one of the most degenerate things imaginable, is 100% native to faggotry. There is no heterosexual subculture of looking to spread HIV. There might be some degenerates like that, but there is no subculture dedicated to this pursuit, which

serves as further evidence of how HIV is so intrinsically tied to faggotry.

It is also indicative of the whole *Modern World/Gynocratic* pursuit of *promiscuity* and hedonism, well espoused in the liberal youth slogan of “*YOLO – You Only Live Once*”. Taking the concept of “*burning bright and fast*” to the most degenerate place imaginable. I am all but certain that Bug Chasers already partake in the other faggot endeavor of [mixing semen into alcoholic beverages](#).

This is the sort of degenerates that *want to adopt your kids*. Perhaps not the Bug Chasers at large, as having kids would only interfere with their *YOLO* lifestyle. But it can be well estimated that at least a handful of those will come around to wanting to have kids as well. And even if it’s not the worst of the worst, the other option is no better, as we already looked into how these degenerates will only look to indoctrinate the child with their bullshit, if not outright mutilate the child with hormone treatments.

We oppose gay adoption not “*just because we’re bigots*” – the “[No H8 Campaign](#)” and the like should stop wasting their time. Our hatred doesn’t come from some irrationality or because we *fear* faggots. Practically all hate is born from love. One can’t exist without the other. We hate that which threatens what we love, so our hatred for this degeneracy is the purest expression of our love for that which we are defending – including the kids this scum tries to adopt and *fuck up* if not just **fuck**.

Yet they will criticize traditional family and the foster care system to promote gay adoption as the better alternative. Why not instead fight for improving the foster care system? Why, in fact, not promote such values in society that minimizes the possibility of a child needing adoption at all? Well, clearly that’s not something faggots are interested in, because then there would be *no kids for them to adopt in the first place*. The faggot agenda is a *selfish* one no matter how hard it tries to masquerade as a loving and altruistic one.

But let’s move on to other resulting effects of the faggot movement. By making faggotry a *sociopolitical* issue, rather than being a **clinical** one or one about **overcoming vice**, they have caused three distinct phenomena. We’ll consider them from “the at face value” position to signify that you don’t even need the Jew for this to happen, but obviously Jewish influence in all of this is present. The three phenomena are:

- Homosexuality has, for a long time now, advanced itself from an *oppressed "minority"*. It is now a well organized movement with its own resources and influence, and by making homosexuality acceptable to the average person they have created a support for its struggle and an open window into this perverted behavior. That is to say that now people like to engage in some of these faggot acts, even if they technically don't consider themselves faggots. They are either *"experimenting with their sexuality"* or are just *"enjoying themselves"*.
- With a popular support for faggotry now in place (*regardless of the mainstream anti-faggotry expressions, which are rather helpless in the face of the popularized faggot movement*), the advancement of faggotry as a sociopolitical issue has created a new avenue of advancing one's political career. That is to say that some politicians hope to have support for their candidacy (to *whatever*) by supporting faggotry in order to appear *"progressive"*, and thus become popular. It is likewise used as leverage in the scientific field. Supporting gay rights is now a populism tool with the *"progressive", "educated"* crowd, as well as a means of maintaining your position in certain circles.
- Finally, we have the economic consequences. Faggots will tell you all about the powers that be trying to keep them down, when in reality, as we saw just above, they are using the faggotry movement to advance themselves in politics. And there is a market to be cornered with the gay movement, which is for now in part in the hand of the various faggotry advocates. But the people endowed with economic power will not miss an opportunity to create and monopolize the market aimed at faggots. After all, they already sell Che Guevara tshirts to leftists, who supposedly oppose exactly this kind of capitalist

shenanigans, and yet they fall pray to it. The same will happen with faggotry. So in reality, the powers that be have a covert interest in keeping faggotry popularized in its current form of a political movement struggling for equality, in order to create a consumer market based on that premise and to cash in. Capitalism is always interested in having new venues to profit from. And political struggle is some kosher business, especially if the views of the struggle you profit from don't threaten your status and pocket.

You think this is all imaginary *slippery slope* ramblings? We don't have to imagine shit. We just have to look to history, namely the [Weimar Republic](#), one of the [most degenerate states](#) that ever existed. Berlin of that time manifested the kind of society towards which decay and such faggotry leads to (*try to find the documentary [Legendary Sin Cities and watch the part Berlin: Metropolis of Vice](#)*). However, the reaction in the form of Nazi Germany taught the supporters of this sort of society that you can't just try and establish it on the spot. So now, its being done gradually, veiled in talk of *progress* and *education*. This shit has been done before, we know exactly how it looks, we won't have it. But *lo and behold*, a challenger appears to contest **Weimar Berlin** as the most degenerate city ever – **San Francisco**! Just check out these pictures from an event called "[Up your alley fest](#)" – *wow, so progress, so slippery slope, wow. Wait a minute, where were the kids during all this?* But that's from 2008, check out the [2015 report](#). Yet when **this exact same behavior** is combined with drug use, it suddenly gets called the "*dark side of the gay scene*" as this [VICE "documentary"](#) will attest.

But let's move on and now talk about the issue of gay marriage. Here's something I would recommend for you to read: "[The secular case against gay marriage](#)". It is a nicely explained take on why gay marriage is dangerous from a purely sociological viewpoint. It argues it would lead to the destruction of marriage and the traditional family at large, by virtue of opening up the way to the marriage of more than two people, until marriage becomes obsolete. The author describes it as marital chaos, but what it is in effect is *promiscuity*. This argument was only further proven to be right by [Masha Gessen](#), who [openly stated that](#)

[gay marriage is a sham to destroy marriage at large](#). Ergo she also means that gay marriage is a window to *promiscuity*.

Thus we come back to my statement that women naturally seek *promiscuity*. Allow me now to expand on this point. Mainstream anthropological studies have come to the conclusion that early human groups practiced total promiscuity, which is inevitably tied to the rule of females, i.e. *matriarchy* or *gynocracy*. Total promiscuity allows for anyone to fuck anyone without any moral or societal obligations/restrictions, which means two things: first, the children born to this society never know their fathers, simply because it is impossible to say for sure. And second, the mother becomes the most important figure in a child's life, while the second(ary) figure is the mother's brother (*if she has one*), the **uncle**. The uncle is thus the only male figure in a child's life (*this in part influenced western societal importance of uncles in civilized societies and inspired the famous stereotype of "rich uncle left me a fat inheritance"*), while mothers are assured a sacred place in the group's order, making women the ones in charge of such societies.

Such hedonistic promiscuous groups never amount to anything. The one parallel that can be found to this social structure in the animal kingdom are the [Bonobos](#). However, animal behavior is hardly an excuse for human actions. All gay arguments about how homosexuality is a variation of the norm due to its occurrence in nature, thus making it "*natural*", are bullshit.

The more fundamental argument against this idea is that it relies on a misuse of the word "*natural*", which has two implications: natural as in something that occurs in nature, or natural as in something that is in harmony with the Natural Order. Just because something happens in nature doesn't mean that this is the way it is meant to be. Often times, nature itself corrects these problems. If we go back to evolution, certain mutations prove detrimental rather than beneficial, and may lead to the extinction of a species.

With that in mind, it can be said that HIV is nature's response of correcting an occurrence that goes against Natural Order. Faggotry is an evolutionary dead end, and nature is trying to kill it faster with diseases that are spread specifically through the central activity that defines faggots. Not only is **science** against faggotry but so is **nature**.

However, if we look back to the argument of a natural occurrence of homosexual behavior in animals, then in most cases animal homosexual interactions are not done for pleasure, save for some species (*most prominent yet again being the Bonobos*). In most cases, such acts are done as a show of **dominance** – meaning that those homosexual acts are instances of **rape**. Also there is next to no instances of lesbianism in the animal world, save for those few species that practice homosexuality for pleasure. But even then a lot of the supposed studies in this field **are highly suspect**, like [the guy](#) who claimed that [lezhogs exist](#) – you think that video is funny shit? This is where the gay argument that homosexuality exists in over 450 species **COMES FROM** – *some crackpot idiot who drew shit*. Actually the reality makes more sense, no, he’s not a crackpot – he’s **gay**. So allow me to restate my previous point: “*research*” conducted by “*scientists*” with a vested interest in its results is **invalid**. And the wiki on him is suspiciously small. Also, I don’t think he actually wrote any other “*research*” but this one.

The animal argument is one of the most pathetic that gays can come up. It does nothing but further verify that they can only identify with their most base carnal desires, and would rather be animals than humans. Though I would argue that humans who want to be as animals, in practice, become less than both. Animals have no choice, as their behavior is largely instinctual as opposed to conscious human decisions, thus rendering such behavior subhuman and incomparable with animals. If anything, calling faggots animals would be an **insult** to *animals*.

But coming back to human groups that practiced promiscuity. According to mainstream anthropology it was only when males had forced women into covenants that forbade them to sleep with more than one man that the family unit was established and marriage manifested as a rite to “*seal the deal*”, as it were, making the covenant official. It was only once women were made into “*property*” that the family unit was established, that kids finally knew their fathers. Because of this, the father could pass on their property to their kids. This is what started civilization as we know it today, so it is indeed Patriarchal by definition. You wouldn’t have any of this shit you have today if we still practiced Matriarchy, which exists in direct proportion to the prevalence of promiscuity in society – ***and this is exactly what feminists want now innit?***

“*Slut shaming*” is a mechanism to prevent women from breaking this

covenant. Well, the feminists are very interested in destroying the norms that were established with the creation of this covenant. They want to be independent of men, yet they want to be adored. They want to be able to sleep around all they want but only of their own choice, and if they regret it they can essentially socially ostracize the man they were with. They want a typical Matriarchal/Gynocratic promiscuous society where they are treated as sacred and can get away with shit. So *no fucking shit* it is in their interest to stop “*slut shaming*” and to destroy the Patriarchy. This is also why feminists are such powerful supporters of the “*gay struggle*”.

But no, this isn't some conspiracy theory, because it doesn't have to be. Feminists know what they want in the short term (*as modern man has a hard time processing any kind of long term consequences*), so they don't think about the subsequent fallout of establishing a Matriarchy. And there is no reason to care anyway, since once they get there, they will like it all the same. They intrinsically are drawn to this course of action. It is the logical progression of their demands, though some of them recognize this better than others. This is simply women, when at their worse, acting out their promiscuous nature if they are not held in check by men.

Feminization of men and encouraging them to act against male nature, in line with the stereotypical faggots of the faggotry movement, is a nice way of keeping men from realizing their role. Their role would be to put women back in their place. Again, none of this is a conspiracy or a plan, it is just the natural progression of their views. Destruction of marriage is as much a feminist goal as it is a fag one, because these two paths are closely interlinked. All degeneracy ultimately follows the same path.

And where does this path go to exactly? Feminism wants promiscuity so that women can sleep around. **The Fag Agenda**, however, takes it further, as its ultimate end goal is to *make it alright to have sex with anything and anyone regardless of anything*. They have oversaturated their narrative with all these fake labels for different genders and sexual orientations for the sake of completely breaking down all definitions, until it will be about justifying “*humans fucking humans*” (incest, pedophilia are made permissible under that notion) and later on “*animals fucking animals*” (zoophilia made permissible under that notion).

If you want to obscure Truth, you have to hide it behind innumerable lies. Likewise they try to redefine human nature using their bullshit. Why? Because we are all equal, we are all the same amorphous gray blob of nothing, and “*love is love*”. If we are all the same, then it doesn’t matter what sex you are, what age you are, if you’re related or not, etc. And what are people if not animals? So why can’t we fuck *other* animals? This is the logical endgame of sexual perversion and the logic of equality.

This is the whole twisted “*logic*” of modern thinking taken to its logical conclusion. It was, ironically, very well summed up in the movie “[The Believer](#)”: “*They want nothing but nothingness, nothingness without end*”. If you erase the fundamental principles of life, then anything goes and sky is the limit as to how far lies and degeneracy can go:

“They told me I could be anything, so I became a demisexual preop MTF unicorn-kin and this is my life partner Rocky. He’s a horse but since I’m a unicorn-kin I can communicate with him and it’s totally mutual. Who are you to tell me otherwise, bigot? I put “it’s complicated” into my facebook relationship status because farmer John doesn’t approve of our relationship. We’re like a modern day Romeo and Juliet – love is love! We’ll get married one day too, zoosexual rights is the next chapter of social justice. Why? Because it’s the current year – check and mate, ignorant nazi bigots!”

That is the essential fag agenda. To be free to do whatever the fuck you want without consequences because they’ve destroyed all standards, all definitions, all truths.

INCOMPATIBLE

Thus we finally come to the new chapter of this question. The notion that this degenerate scum can be allied with our cause. This ridiculous idea comes from the mentality of inclusiveness and appealing to the masses, the “*strength in numbers*” thinking which deserves its own criticism in a dedicated article so here we’ll forego it with a simple: **no, that’s wrong**.

I’ve already given one of the most fundamental points to oppose this notion, namely that **faggotry is a vice** and thus succumbing to it or overcoming it is always a matter of choice. Fascism/National-Socialism is

about overcoming vices and striving for something more, so faggotry by definition is **incompatible** with this direction as it is a result of succumbing to said vice. For a faggot to be a Nazi he has to **stop** being faggot, regardless of the origins of his faggotry. Should he fail then he cannot be allowed to join in our struggle. And this doesn't mean abstinence from partaking in the vice, it's not just about saying *no* to it, it is about no longer being afflicted by it at all, it is about ***eliminating the temptation itself***.

In many regards the situation can be paralleled with that of drug addicts – you can't expect them to be loyal to anything but their desire for the next hit and whoever provides him with the means to achieve the next high. They have to choose to overcome their vice in order to become a Fascist/National-Socialist. Want to read a case study on this issue? Read **George Lincoln Rockwell's "White Power"**, Chapter 2 – [Spiritual Syphilis](#). Actively seeking to and triumphing in overcoming one's vices is what earns respect and a place in this Struggle.

I literally had an argument with someone who asked me "*well why should it matter what they do in private?*" The entire notion that you can somehow divide what is *the whole of their identity* from the activities they engage in is ludicrous – faggotry is an activity elevated to the status of identity, what they *do* is **who they are**. What they do in private is what defines them *in their entirety*. These degenerates succumb to a purely hedonistic pursuit, they engage in this behavior because it "*feels good*" thus their identity is tied to narcissistic, selfish behavior. Idiots who think that faggots can have any kind of loyalty to anything other than their own pleasure are delusional or try to lay the groundwork for rationalizing their own shortcomings as being "*okay*".

Considering that we live in a world where everybody view everything as a matter of interests it is surprising how none of these fag-lovers seem to ask themselves "*why would a faggot want to join a pro-white/alright/whatever scene, what interests is he pursuing?*" What they identify as is an active pursuit of carnal pleasures, that is their **prime concern as faggots**, everything else is *secondary* or ***non-existent***. Can a faggot enjoy pleasure if he is dead? No, thus he cannot be expected to lay down his life for anything, he has to live on in order to enjoy himself in his degeneracy, which makes him vulnerable to simple threats of violence, torture and discomfort, the things hedonism avoids

at all costs, whereas we try to overcome them in the name of Truth, in the name of Race, in the name of Victory. “*Tell me your attitude to pain and I will tell you what kind of person you are*” as **Ernst Junger** wrote. [A faggot will betray you](#) if threatened with discomfort or promised carnal satisfaction in return for his treachery.

Faggots cannot be expected to fight for anything other than their own survival and pleasure. But one might argue “*well if they are white they will fight for the white race because it is in their interests*” – if you still think in terms of *interests* then you don’t get the point of our Struggle and belong to the enemy camp rather than our own, you can have all fag cocks you want there. **Interests** are a projection of the selfish mindset, it is the core of modern thinking and thus of the kind of reasoning that our enemies utilize. It means you don’t value something greater than yourself, you only value it in as much as it can *benefit you personally*, but that doesn’t mean that one with such a mindset will actually partake in the most violent aspects of the struggle, as his interest of self-preservation against immediate danger of violence will always take precedent over the long term survival (*once again pointing to that modern mindset that is only concerned with immediate consequences*) by means of association with a larger group behind the backs of which he can hide. And therein one can spot one of the reasons for faggots trying to infiltrate our ranks – *to hide behind our backs*. From whom? **Ourselves**. If they identify with our struggle they expect to be left alone and thus allowed to continue in their behavior which will ultimately undermine anything that we strive for, hence why it cannot ever be allowed.

Furthermore, acceptance of faggotry in our ranks in this Struggle means that they will expect some kind of recognition once the battle is won, namely same social recognition they strive for today. Saying faggotry is acceptable so long as its not in the open leads to the social conflict of **WHY** can’t it be in the open, it’s not a stance but a *compromise* which ultimately will resurface in the same kind of social movements that led to faggotry being as widespread and accepted as it is today.

One might argue that “*even if we make it clear that it’s unacceptable the same thing would occur*”, which is once again wrong, seeing how **un-acceptable** and “*keep it private*” imply **different consequences**: check how USSR embodied the first and USA the latter, now see where faggotry is more widespread, modern USA or modern Russia. Contrary to

popular western views faggotry is no longer as much a taboo today as it used to be in Russia, sure fag parades aren't allowed and there is a law against spreading fag propaganda to kids, but in reality the attitude has now entered the same "*keep it to yourself*" mentality that existed in USA and the consequences are already taking roots as these degenerates are allowed to *entertain the notion* of social change even if they get refused time and again. One fellow studying political sciences here asked me what's wrong with letting homosexuals have pride parades – imagine if this guy becomes some official tomorrow and acts on that notion. We're now on the same trajectory as USA was in the **50s**, just before the **60s** hit, though it may take us longer to get there than it did USA by a generation or two.

Faggotry does not in of itself as a phenomena challenge heterosexual relations however once you give it any kind of social awareness it will start developing the way it did in USA towards what you have today where it **DOES** challenge heterosexual relations and redefines all of society, something that will happen by default if you entertain this direction but these faggots are actually aware of it if that video of that Masha Gessen cunt is any indication.

The other side to consider is what *drives* one to seek social acceptance in this way, again its not like USSR even with its criminal offense punishment for faggotry ever had **1984** style TV's in every home to make sure nobody committed faggotry – point is the **policy** kept away even *entertaining* the notion of it being acceptable to discuss in any way other than how the policy dictates, but could not stop anyone from doing it privately. So why make it into a social acceptance issue in the first place if nobody can stop you from doing it in the privacy of your home regardless of social conventions and policies?

Because that's their **default mentality**, that is the inevitable outcome, and if you position yourself on anything similar, i.e. "*keep it private*", you are opening the way for this thing to resurface. They **WANT** to take it out of the privacy of the bedroom, check that Up your Alley festival and any of CF's tumblrists episodes again if you're still *confused* about that. The entire point of their social struggle is to bring into the public eye what they otherwise would do in private, that is always the default goal otherwise *there wouldn't be an issue to start with*.

If you think having faggots in your corner is any different then you're delusional, if anything it brings about a different narrative for completing the same thing: "*see we're not degenerate like **those** faggots, we're just homosexuals but we are on your side, we're loyal to your cause, why not make some **exceptions** for us, why are you trying to hide us away like you're ashamed of us, I thought we were all on the same side here, you're **ungrateful** for my contribution*" and thus the conflict starts over again in the same or one generation away.

Exceptions, *even if there are any* in this matter, do not negate the general rule ergo why it is called an **EXCEPTION**, but if you give them an *in* and say there's exceptions then **ALL OF THEM** will try to fit themselves into the margins of an exception. Only exceptions that can be considered in this matter are those of when faggots seek to stop being faggots, seeking treatment, because they seek to stop being faggots altogether, regardless if it is a biological or psychological disorder or a vice that they struggle with.

Another aspect of this problem is that faggots have fantasies about not just acceptance but **dominance in society**. And since their sole interest is that of pursuing personal pleasure their social goals are all about making those fantasies manifest. So what is the other point of infiltrating radical movements besides their own security? *Advancing their narrative of their own superiority. You are being used you dumb fucks.* You're okay with their "*private*" activities today – tomorrow you'll be forced to suck their cocks. "*On the right*", if you want to use that terminology, the fag supremacy notion has been developed by people like **Jack Donovan**. I had read his "**The Way of Men**" book when it had been first released and I had actually found it to be a good read for what it is *and would even recommend it to people today* on the premise of it placing to the forefront of your mind what used to be a vaguely felt and undefined in the subconscious.

However the point of deviation manifests in his argument that faggots who act manly are superior to straight men on the premise of being able to partake in manly activities without being tied down by having kids and family (*so much for them sharing our values on Race and family*), a theme he talks about in his other book "**Androphilia: A Manifesto**":

"With the exception of a few committed bachelors, women are always

*going to play a significant and moderating role in straight men's lives. Instead of working out Mars/Venus compromises, androphiles can create and inhabit completely male-oriented environments, free from feminine influence. In *Where Men Hide*, James B. Twitchell cataloged what he referred to as redoubts, places where men go or have gone to simply be men and escape the wife and kids—places like bars, basements, barber-shops, garages, workshops, lodges, deer camps, dens, strip clubs, club-houses and sporting events. Androphiles don't have to hide; they can thrive as men, living a dream life that most other men only escape to.*

Androphiles have the opportunity to devote far more time to masculine pursuits, to doing the things other men wish they could do more often. I envision a world where androphiles become admired as knowledgeable outdoorsmen, avid hunters, successful sportsmen, skilled builders, do-it-yourselfers, shrewd businessmen, and accomplished leaders in their chosen fields. Androphiles could become known connoisseurs of male culture, collectors and enthusiasts devoted to the things of men, from war and sports memorabilia to automobiles to male-oriented books, music, artworks and films. As culture becomes increasingly female- and family-friendly, as 'men-only' institutions continue to fall from favor or become integrated, as masculinity is controlled, compromised and redefined according to the preferences and aesthetics of women—as straight men lose touch with their own masculine heritage—I see a role for androphiles as masculine purists, unlikely carriers of Mars' ancient torch. Masculinity is a religion, and I see potential for androphiles to become its priests—to devote themselves to it and to the gods of men as clergymen devote their lives to the supernatural."

At the time when I read Donovan's materials I thought it to be a ridiculous point as having kids and family is in fact **one of the crucial aspects of what defines and tests one's manhood**, but I didn't think too much of it until recently when all this nonsense of fag acceptance in the movement had arisen and this narrative finally gained its full context – it's a new direction of fag supremacy that utilizes the narratives of our movement against us by virtue of that premise. So I am not kidding when I tell you that these fags will expect you to suck their cock tomorrow. "You believe in manhood and superiority right? Well see, here's the argument for why manly fags are superior, **we are the natural aristocrats**, so spread them ass cheeks wide, because I fuck men like they

are women“.

LET'S RECAP

Faggotry is either a biological disorder, in which case it must be treated; a psychological disorder, in which case it must be treated; the result of fag indoctrination, in which case it must be treated; a hedonistic vice, in which case it must be overcome.

Social faggot acceptance leads to complete degradation of society and all norms, resulting in a free-for-all sexual jungle where everything is permissible, including pedophilia, incest and zoophilia. This can only be prevented by a definitive stance to opposition to faggotry in all its forms without compromise.

Acceptance of faggots in the movement is impossible because their nature goes against the principle of overcoming our vices and swearing loyalty to something greater than ourselves.

Acceptance of faggots in the movement opens doors to subversive influences meant to spearhead faggot supremacy.

Faggots are only loyal to themselves and whatever provides them with pleasure.

Time to put an end to the Fag Agenda.

WHITE NON-IDENTITY

Author : Hangman



At this point we here, on **NOOSE**, have already criticized [White Pathology](#) and [White Nationalism](#). Let's go a step further and strike at the linchpin of these topics, with a criticism of the so-called "*White Identity*". It's a concept which, naturally, could arise only in the United States, and which actively poisons pretty much everything it touches. And this is regardless of if it's used by the "*Left*" or the "*Right*" – although it has been more beneficial to our enemies.

The only reason why the notion of "*White Race*" – and thus "*White Identity*" – exists, is because of the unique racial situation in the United States. There, you have a great collection and mixing of ethnicities and races on the same soil under the *paper*-citizenship identity of "*American*". In some ways it could be argued that the concepts of "*American*" and "*White*" are at odds with each other. The former represents the victory of the classic liberal nation-state concept, where any citizen of the state is part of the nation, and culture is defined by the state and the man-made ideas it was built on. The latter represents an attempt to make a distinction within that body that excludes the racial and ethnic groups commonly referred to as *the minorities*, or the non-whites. The only way to create such a, more or less, unified, cohesive body, was to go back to a common denominator, and under such circumstances that denominator actually went back further than a biological racial conception to a supra-racial one – that's the origins of the "*White Race*". Thus you have the division between the "*Whites*" and "*minorities*" in USA.

The core problem with this, is the need for a common denominator which demands broader generalization, which is rather the goal of our enemies that repeat bullshit like "*only one race – the human race*". The broader you go the more unique traits you have to deny in order to include all the groups you want, washing away any particular distinctions. Thus "*White*" becomes a negation of everything else. Therein lies the origin of these bullshit stereotypes that exist in the USA about how "*bland*" and "*boring*" "*white people*" are – because the term reduces everyone in it to a commonality devoid of any real cultural traits. This is because "*white*" Americans don't have a real connection to the culture of their ancestors, and otherwise fall back on the dominant state-culture.

Another issue is how proponents of "*White Identity*" try to make it stretch out beyond the borders of USA to Europe as well. Had this been an attempt to create something new and organic in USA then it could be

something promising. Americans need an anti-state-culture identity with “blood and soil” potential – *one that will go against the entire premise of what the US stands for at the core, and will compromise on nothing less than its total destruction*. However the very name does not lend itself to just being an American thing.

American SJW crowd fully exploit the concept of “Whiteness” and “White Identity” in their own narratives, from [Noel Ignatiev's](#) infamous “we have to do away with whiteness”, to [Portland Community College's “Whiteness History Month” from April 6th, 2016](#), having a discussion on how kids in school are told to bring “artifacts of their culture to share with the class” and the white kids coming up to the teacher, saying “I don't have a culture”. Of course the Jewy looking old hag that brought up this point, colored it in a narrative of how “not having a culture” gives one power as it means being “normal”. That bullshit aside, it does bring up a point of how Americans don't have a culture in the same sense the minorities have cultures, but only because the minorities stay true to their actual ethnic cultural background (*niggers are a separate issue however*), while the generalized “white” Americans have only state-culture to fall back on. **Nobody** in their right mind would say that Germans or Anglo-Saxons don't have a culture – yet those are two predominant groups of “whites” in the US. They are stuck between having to adhere to some imaginary “American” state-culture, or the alternative concept of “white identity” that tries to bring the two groups together under one term. But this negates their respective ethno-cultural differences entirely in favor of broader commonalities, leaving only something bland and undefined in their place, something that truly **doesn't** have a culture.

The SJW criticism likewise shows how purely rooted in the US reality all of this is: in Germany it's perfectly imaginable for kids to be told to do a report on the culture of their own people, and German culture is the “normal” in Germany – that doesn't mean that they don't have a culture. This kind of confusion exists only in USA and the notion of “White Identity” is not helping matters. Worse still is how *certain imbeciles* now attempt to export this American notion to Europe with statements like [“One of the most important trends in world history is the development of a Homogenous European Man. We need something like a European Union, or, in the east, a Russian Empire. Ethno-Nationalism is](#)

backwards-looking idea.” Take note European nationalists, you apparently have to discard ethnic nationalism entirely and strive for a European *Mystery Meat* “*homogenous man*”, following the example of the American White Mystery Meat. Naturally someone with no comprehension of blood and soil nationalism and organic culture would deem those things completely unimportant, unification on generalization towards a broader common denominator will save Europe, *you fools!*

As we’ve covered earlier, generalization is the path of our enemies. The “*White Identity*” concept is but a step away from going full-on cosmopolitan: “*only one race – the human race*”. We follow the reverse path of particularization, going from the broader to the more specific. Yes, we’re all humans, but we’re more than that. Yes, we belong to the same race, but we’re more than that. Yes we belong to the same ethnicity, but there’s more than that – and so it goes until we build up truly unique individuals with a specific place in this world as per their innate nature. Whomever claims that ethnic nationalism is a “*backwards-looking idea*” literally misses the entire point of the struggle and uses the same line of thinking as our enemies.

This is brought on by a desire to see European unity but at the expense of what actually defines Europe in favor of some generalized “*Homogenous European Man*”. Obviously there is nothing to fear as this idea will die back where it first appeared, in the USA. No European Nationalist will stand for rejection of their respective ethnic culture or deny blood and soil nationalism. Some scars from fraternal wars in Europe must be addressed in order to achieve unity – one can’t just pretend that they didn’t happen at all.

What Europe needs for unity has already been outlined by several European NS/Fascist figures – Europe a Nation or **Europe of Fatherlands**. The premise behind this unity is the sharing of a common Civilization, which is to culture what Race is to ethnicity (*to an extent, there is a distinct civilizational rift between Europe and Russia, despite common racial origins*). One does not come at the expense of the other, because we are not moving away from the particular to the general, but from the general to the particular. Europe is most certainly a distinct entity as a Civilization of its own, but it is made up of various cultures that have a common root.

What Europe needs is to enshrine its nature as a Civilization into the form of state, an Imperium, presenting a unified front to anything outside itself whilst maintaining internal ethno-cultural borders and a certain level of autonomy within said borders on internal matters – Europe of Fatherlands. Any European must feel that he simultaneously belongs to a certain Civilization and Race, as well as to a particular Culture and Ethnicity, and not simply feel that he's a "European" from "Europe" in the same way that "Americans" are from "America". Frankly, Americans should leave European nationalists to their own devices as to the future of Europe and stop trying to project their own lack of culture as some kind of virtue for unity.

The other issue to take with the notion of "White Identity" is the second word in it – *identity*. While the concept of "White" appealed to generalization, which is what our enemies aim for, the word *identity* is literally a buzzword that our enemies use on a daily basis. Identity does not represent anything concrete or rooted in reality, like blood and soil, it is an abstraction. One can thus change their *identity* on a whim, by **choosing** to *identify* with something, even if its fictitious. Bad enough that [men identify as women and vice versa](#), or how some "whites" try to [identify as black](#), some choose to [identify as animals, fictional creatures](#) like unicorns, dragons, vampires, ghosts, demons or whatever (*including chimeras of different animals*), or even as [TV and cartoon characters](#) ("fictionkin").

Thus "White Identity" becomes willful identification with something fictional, making it no different from the examples given prior – the entire thing is inherently incompatible with our worldview. Probably the sole useful thing to come out of the introduction of the word "White" was its simplicity in use for discourse and debate, as opposed to the technically correct alternative that does not stray from reality: **Races of Aryan descent**. There can be a lot of nitpicking on the subject and this can easily become a debate over semantics. However the primary criticism on its actual use stands: as a fictional identity that leads to generalization by means of rejecting ethnic differences, which could only come from USA, where people of Aryan descent have forgotten their ethnic cultures and comes as an alternative to the soulless state-culture of the *American Dream*, the *Constitution*, the *Founding Fathers*, of man-made ideas, written laws and their authors.

An alternative is indeed crucial for Americans, but it must foremost seek to establish something organic as opposed to the artificial Leviathan that is the United States, thus its total destruction becomes **paramount**. What can come out of the ashes is anyone's guess and there have been many ideas thrown around, from an Anglo-Saxon state being formed, to the balkanization of the country. Regardless, the only road to something real, organic, natural forming on the territory of modern-day US must come from its demise, a notion that has been outlined in some details under the name of [American Futurism](#).

The bottom line is this: if Americans want to figure out who they actually are they must stop relying on fictional and paper identities. *Just being "White" is not good enough.*

white man has the imagination and perceptiveness required to “*feel*” the pain of others. In some, this ability is so developed that they even feel empathy for the lowest animals and are reluctant to hurt them.

And it’s true other races have used this attribute of ours to exploit us and demoralize us. The question here is, is our sense of universal empathy a fundamental weakness of ours? If so, why is it that, for example, the ancient Spartans or the bronze age Germanics didn’t seem to be hindered by this trait? Could slimy middle-eastern types have shamed a group of Roman republican citizens into allowing them rights in their city? Obviously not. If today’s race baiters tried their rhetoric on our bronze age ancestors, their impaled bodies would have adorned the city walls.

These distant ancestors had the same basic genetic makeup that we have today. So what’s the difference? Let’s take an even simpler and obvious example. The average person today, the average office clerk living in the city, would be too squeamish to kill an animal and butcher it himself. In fact, he would probably feel queasy just seeing it done on video. Yet just a few hundred years ago, european peasants did this without blinking.

The abundance of comfort and safety is the key difference between the whites of today and the whites of yesteryear. Today, we’re isolated from the harsh realities of life, disconnected from nature. Our ancestors, even if they had the same **capacity** for empathy that we have, learned to steel themselves and do what was necessary for survival. We never had to do so. Very few people have had to face the choice of *kill or starve*, much less of *kill or be killed*.

Our strategy

Fascists are in the minority of people who, for one reason or another, are ready to do what is necessary for the survival of our people and the establishment of truth and justice in human affairs. And it’s fairly obvious that “*what is necessary*” will involve violence and hardships for a lot of people. But what about the rest of the population?

This is where the issue of this debate becomes clear. Do we tell the people about the hard things we need to do to resolve the problems of our society? Or do we pretend the future will be rosy and friendly to accommodate their delusional empathy?

The answer is that the “*rest of the population*” is *mostly irrelevant*, and that our goal isn’t to “*convince*” people, it’s to **destroy the System**. Once the System is sufficiently hurt, and the living standards are dropped, the masses of weak-willed whites will be whipped into shape in short order. The System and its comforts are at the source of this so called “*white pathology*”. The System is also under the control and influence of our enemies, including both foreign elements and white traitors. Everything is thus tied together beautifully and simply: destroy the System, and you make whites stronger and root out their enemies at the same time.

Fools and cowards will read Codreanu’s quote above and use it as an excuse to wallow in self pity and avoid confronting their very real enemies. The irony being, of course, that Codreanu was a militant anti-semitic who in no way shared their effeminate attitude.

On strength

Before we can make the average whites stronger, we need to be strong ourselves. Mental strength, spiritual strength, can only come to us when we have clear goals and no self-doubt. Endless prattling about “*white pathology*” undermines both of these things. The strong man focuses on rooting out his enemies. The strong man doesn’t worry about the righteousness of his cause, or about any “*inherent weakness*” he might have. We need absolute dedication and absolute clarity of purpose. This purpose can be summed up in three simple words: **Destroy the System**. You could even reduce it to two words: *uphold truth*.

There is no secret propaganda approach, no self-help technique, no magic bullet that will allow us to make the general population strong and healthy before we have power. All we have control over is ourselves. Each of us has the responsibility to strengthen ourselves both physically and mentally. In nature’s struggle, might makes right. And nothing is stronger than a man with a clear purpose and unwavering dedication.

As such, we have to shed everything which makes us doubt. We have to shed everything that encourages inaction. We can’t afford to pussy-foot around any issue or entertain any notion of compromise with our enemies. We don’t *need* the acceptance of the average lemming in order to accomplish our objective. We don’t *need* the cooperation of the System we seek to dismantle. Any strategy that relies on either of those

things is delusional and doomed to fail.

Being outcasts from the System is *good* for us. It will make us tougher, stronger, it will teach us to rely on ourselves and build the tools we will need to replace the system once it's gone.

This debate about "*white pathology*" and the need to appeal to white people's so called weaknesses is a meaningless waste of time. Let us hear nothing more of it among fascists.

MEMES, FRAMES AND POWER DYNAMICS

Author : Max Macro



Building off the [recurring theme of propaganda](#) I'll be exploring some recurring memes and concepts being circulated within various WN spheres, with their real world, mass propaganda implications.

The White Suicide Meme aka “we’re doing it to ourselves”

The [Milgram](#) and [Asch experiments](#) show that behavior for the majority of people is derived from authority figures and peer group consensus. If we take the implications of these studies, behavior’s **vertically determined** (authority) and **horizontally reinforced**. If repeated long enough with corresponding reward/punishment, the underlying narrative becomes internalized as a norm, serving as a reference point for future behavior. Therefore, the majority of people **cannot** be considered autonomous agents acting with conscious intent in regard to their political views, related behavior, and the consequences thereof.

So, “*White suicide*” **by definition cannot** be true as suicide requires conscious, explicit intent of the subject, which would have to exist on a racial-level scale in every individual, implying a unified transcontinental racial consciousness that simply **doesn’t exist**. Blaming the masses for their own condition is erroneous and repellent as mass propaganda, as is extrapolating the self-interested treason of White elites into some race-wide **D E A T H W I S H**.

A common argument in favor of the suicide meme is the drop in White birthrates. Using this as proof that we’re just doing it to ourselves and solely responsible for our conditions is **wrong**. Claiming that the reduction of birth rates is somehow indicative of some “*White suicide*” ignores how norms and consequent behavior are established and transmitted. The decline in birthrates is attributable to Jewish-led and imposed feminism, consumerism, and all the other degenerate elements of liberalism, used as a justification in the political mainstream for increased immigration. Claiming that the increase in immigration is *solely* consequent of the fall in birth rates however :

- ignores the underlying genocidal intent for Jewish-led and imposed mass immigration
- implies this wouldn’t be happening if birthrates were higher, completely ignoring the power structure behind this, effectively exculpating Jews and

their servile White elite traitors from blame.

- Ignores other points in history where birthrates have tanked without a corresponding mudflood of diver-shitty detritus scraped from the bottom of the barrel of the third world. Such as the period between 1925-1945 in the US.
- Ignores that the Hart-Celler act was passed on the deliberate lie that it wouldn't significantly change the US's racial composition Proving that the blame ultimately lies within the JewSA's power structure that needs to be destroyed.

Building off the lie element in point 4), anti-racist political beliefs are predicated on outright lies. Jews in academia like ((((((Franz Boas)))))), and more currently ((((((Richard Lewontin)))))) And ((((((Stephen Jay Gould)))))), all radical left wing activists, are the ones pushing false theories peddling anti-racism that form the theoretical base/justification for the wider curriculum. Those are then simplified for mass consumption to assert that race is an untenable concept with the image of authority. All other dissenting views are ruthlessly repressed and censored, therefore peddling "*White suicide*" is blaming the masses for being lied to while letting the liar off the hook.

Another common argument in favor of the suicide meme is the deliberate lie that Scandinavia doesn't have a politically significant Jewish population pushing for mass immigration. Which is hilarious, considering that Jew ((((((Barbara Spectre)))))) is pretty much the name and face associated with mass immigration activism over there, along with other prominent Jewish activists such as ((((((David Schwarz)))))), a writer for the Jewish-owned (((Bonnier))) Dagens Nyheter, the largest newspaper in Sweden, who was responsible for shaping much of the immigration debate in the 1960's . This argument also willingly lies about the stranglehold Jews have over the media there, owning the largest newspaper networks and TV stations.

The suicide meme is favored by *pompous prissy parlor poofs* because it allows them to expend endless time and energy *splitting hairs* chasing after intangible **abstractions**, some vague transcendent inarticulable "*deathwish*" that we all supposedly have but somehow aren't

aware of, as they try to impress each other on who's the most "erudite". That's the whole point – the "White suicide" meme isn't meant to be solved by closing in some identifiable behavioral trait to be targeted for change on a mass scale. Further, even if that was the case, that flies in the face of basic behavioral mechanics as explained previously with norms and related behavior being vertically determined, making all efforts on that front counterproductive and worthless until *after* we've secured a position of authority.

And on a **gut level**, most people continue to exhibit racial instincts independent of their political beliefs and related behavior that they probably aren't aware of. Miscegenation remains an exception rather than the norm, people still tend to naturally self-segregate in every context, and so on. I'll also contend that targeting parts of our nature for change that are as much of benefit as they are liability isn't the way to go. The problem isn't these traits themselves, it's their misdirection that's consequent of the existing power structure.

The suicide meme exists ultimately as a result of **cowardice** and *meretricious appeal*, it allows its proponents to maintain a veneer of semantically correct *respectability* as they recoil in **narcissistic fear** of being associated with anything "vulgar" or "low brow" as determined established authority figures (**i.e Jews**), masking their cowardice as *sophistication*. It's a cheap plot device allowing the season of directionless parlor palaver to continue indefinitely as they chase the revenue streams and estates of rumbled old faileocon farts in their quest to unmask the identity of the "odorless, colorless gas," the inarticulable **D E A T H W I S H**.

Ultimately it lets the Jews *off the hook* in favor of some heady ass new age **bullshit**. The frame it provides prescribes no clear course of action and does nothing to address the hostile power structure pitted against us, making it a propaganda liability as it will just confuse people, directing all their attention inward and away from taking action. *Why, we just have to focus inward, popping in this meditative cassette tape from Ark-tos and changing our thoughts, maaaaan*. Somehow that magically creates some sort of cascade resonating throughout the masses magically bypassing all Jewish positions of power that will somehow then magically disappear! **Ohm!**

We can endlessly split hairs over what some obscure monarch said in 17xx about some vague intangible **D E G E N E R A C Y** wafting through the air and how that theoretically led to *blahblahblah*, or we can focus on the fact **the enemy's already inside the gates, in power**, and focus on *punching* the *fuck* out of them, actively fighting for power so we can impose our vision.

It's certainly *one thing* to tell people already within our ranks to harden up, be wary of their personal weaknesses, follow a consistent set of principles, being mindful of what they can do to help out and contribute more, and to hold themselves to higher standards. **Its another** to extrapolate the need for that within our existing ranks as some sort of race-wide *"deathwish"* providing a propaganda frame to a mass audience that lets the enemy off the hook and directs them away from action.

A functionally similar meme is pathological altruism which I'm largely not gonna go into [as Zeiger's already addressed it](#). The meme's just so fucking stupid on its face, I question if **Kevin MacDonald** sincerely believes it or is being pressured to pursue it by others so he can keep a spot at their venues. Oh yeah, and with the rate the alt fright's going, they'll be declaring victory when Jewfag **Milo Yankalottadicks** writes an article on pathological altruism to exculpate his tribe from blame. I'll just say this – pathological altruism implies a racial-level unified consciousness of well, pathological altruism, which really could be more accurately described as a *vain*, status-signalling **competition** for Mother Theresa social media points in the context of a completely Jewed culture. I mean **deep down** inside, on a **gut** level, **everyone knows Niggers suck**.

But, I digress. Let's take Kevin MacDonald's argument at its face. At what point in history did the White race as a whole display:

- 1) *"Pathological altruism"*
- 2) A unified racial consciousness required for such

When the [Cromwell starved the Irish](#)? [Andersonville Prison](#)? When the Allies firebombed Dresden? When the Vikings sold the Slavs to the Arabs? Well *shit*, back to the drawing board on that one, *KMac*.

How come this *"pathological altruism"* didn't seem to be a problem until after the kikes took over? It's the Jews, **stupid**, not an *"odorless*,

colorless gas” that mystically overcame us all. **ITS THE GODDAMN JewS**. Whatever prior cultural factors paved the way for them to take their hold are inconsequential at this point in time, and are secondarily to the traitorous elite who allowed them in the door and who carry their water. The Jews are here **now**, they’re Jewing the culture and **killing us**. Until we rise and kill them all in response, requiring the necessary propaganda framing beforehand, we have no way of getting our societies fixed in the direction they need to go.

The White Genocide Meme

The problem with the White genocide meme isn’t the meme itself, which is accurate, its the **way** that it’s framed and presented. Proponents like [Bob Whitaker](#) and **David Duke** always frame it in appeals to liberal concepts like *human rights* and accusing their opponents of being the **real** racists or whatever. Or in **BUGS** case, autistically deconstructing the term racist instead of saying “*yeah so?*” and getting back to the point.

The whole frame and subtext there is basically **affirming** enemy *bo-gus* concepts and *asking their permission to exist within them*, implicitly seeking their **approval** and granting them **leverage**. Its an inherently **powerless, defensive** position *affirming* every concept Jews use against us, passively **begging** them to stop calling us names when we try to reappropriate their bullshit and just end up confusing everyone. Above all, that approach radiates **weakness** which is picked up on by the audience.

Alex Linder provides a better frame that can be used for the White genocide meme: [counter-exterminating Jews](#). The important thing is that this frame accurately describes the situation we’re facing, **names** the enemy in **no** unmistakable terms, and outlines a *clear course of action* without room for confusion and misdirection. And most importantly, it remains on the **offensive**, retaining leverage accordingly.

Always attack, never defend.

Holocaust Meme

Smashing the holocaust myth is the one way to bypass Jewish cultural and political programming that’s consequent of their institutional and political dominance without having those positions of power *ourselves*

while exposing Jewish power in undeniable terms so it can be countered. We further undermine their authority while asserting ourselves in the minds of the public by *destroying their credibility* and related moral authority, making the Jews look like the utterly *ridiculous* and willfully *malicious liars* they are. Which is something clowns like **Dick Spencer** and **Grindr Greggie** (*same kike, different loan*) ignore: “countless innocent Jews surely died as well, and ultimately that’s all the Holocaust needs to survive. The gas chambers, the genocidal intent, and the rest of it could be dropped, but poor little ((((((Anne Frank)))))) and many others like her would still be dead.” – Grindr “[if \(\(\(\(\(\(Anne Frank\)\)\)\)\)\) died then the holocaust happened](#)” Greggie.

Wrong.

The components of the *Holocaust™* are:

- Detached, systematic industrial slaughter through gas chambers.
- The 6 Million™ meme.

Without **1** and **2**, the *Holocaust™* **by definition didn’t happen**. The cause and reason for death is the key here and what ultimately provides meaning to the original meme and gives it power. Without that, it doesn’t carry nearly the same emotional weight, without that weight, the meme has *no power* and pales in comparison to what people were originally taught, public connects the dots with everything the holohoax was used to justify and the Jew *loses all moral authority*, facing a justified, furious backlash that we can fuel. ((((((Anne Frank))))))’s diary being a proven forgery is just the *icing on the cake*, as her *worthless kike of a father slandered* the German doctors trying to **save her life**.

...therefore the holocaust happened. [According to Greggie](#). Lol. Greggie and [Kevin MacDonald](#), like cowards, *cede ground* in this fight and hand the Jew a **giant victory**.

With the gas chambers proven to be a hoax and the death toll reduced from 6 million to a couple hundred thousand as originally determined by the Red Cross, and those **~300,000** or so deaths proven to be the result of **typhus** outbreaks largely consequent of the Allies **bombing** supply chains, and **justified** executions of Jews for being violent communists organizing terrorist massacres, violent camp revolts, and so forth. People

then can see the extent to which they've been lied to and extorted over this hoax that's been used to guilt trip them into justifying countless wars, financial rape, and to protect kikery from facing any criticism or consequences for their own actions at the whole world's expense.

If you need an example of the power of authority, look at all the dumb shit people actually believe on the sole virtue that *some Jew said it*. Like the *eyewitness™* accounts found in [Inside the Concentration Camps: Eyewitness Accounts of Life in Hitler's Death Camps](#).

PEOPLE ACTUALLY BELIEVE THIS SHIT. LITERALLY, A FUCKING HOLO-COASTER.

((*Alleged*)) atrocities on the Eastern Front have become an increasing focal point to try to breathe life into the dying holohoax meme. Many of these have been pinned on the Germans by the Soviets, such as [the Katyn massacre](#) which is now widely-acknowledged to have been perpetrated by the Soviets. Other smaller ((*alleged*)) massacres, if proven to be done by the Germans, can be **justified** considering how communist partisans operate. Given the nature of partisan warfare, every person in a ((*sympathetic*)) village plays a role in an integrated firearms and explosives supply chain, and plays in a role in ambush attacks. Literally, **kill or be killed**. As [Louis Ferdinand Celine](#) explained to the Germans during their liberation of France, if they basically didn't go **door to door** indiscriminately shooting *every Jew dead on sight*, they'd **lose** everything. As they had no intention of ever doing that, lose they did.

Countering the holohoax meme **matters** because it's the only way we can bypass and reverse Jewish social conditioning without having their institutional power ourselves. Can't reprogram culture and morality and related behavior without *institutional* and *political* **power and control**. Can't get *that* without **bulldozing the Kikes outta the way**. Only possible way to bypass their programming is through **attacking** the holohoax to make such a power-grab possible. The more people we get laughing at the holohoax, the closer we are to **winning**.

PATRIOTARDS

Author : Max Macro



We National-Socialists must never under any circumstances join in the usual hurrah-patriotism of the bourgeois world.

-Adolf Hitler, Mein Kampf, Vol. II, Chap. 14, p. 648 (Manheim); auf deutsch S. 735

In a perfect illustration of the conservative mentality and the destructive impact it can have in racial politics, the American Freedom Party has unceremoniously [thrown its own presidential candidate, Bob Whitaker, under the bus](#). Instead of funding, supporting, and promoting their own candidate that their members have invested time and money in, they chose to devote party resources to chasing after Donald Trump like some unwanted frumpy fat girl begging for a date, ceding ground in the process and wasting already limited resources. Instead of using their candidate to play off Trump by pushing a more hard-line stance, thus radicalizing a portion of their target audience and building momentum accordingly, they chose to shit all over him. Hell, they could have even baited Trump into a response or even a debate on live TV, putting the issues they claim to care about into the spotlight. But nope!

As harped on previously, all this will do is repel people from joining the AFP. They tell their voters that they can find a vaguely pro whitish can-

didate in the mainstream, who is way more likely to win, has less baggage, and who can magically fix it all from within the republican party. This impedes them from radicalizing, becoming explicitly racial, and ditching the system. Just more of the same, really, springing from the same rotten foundation of patriotard conservatism.

This is demonstrated, in the first place, by their past actions; as an example, they fielded Merlin “*I hate white people*” Miller as a presidential candidate, while he was denouncing his own supporters and the [Council of \(\(Cohen\)\) Cocksuckers](#) for being too extreme. But it’s also demonstrated by the image they willingly project, and their total effective subservience to the conservatism they claim they’ve moved past.

Christ, they’ve got the geriatric lawnchair-Teabagger demographic staked out perfectly, goin’ all chips down on FULL METAL PATRIOT! Even changed their name (previously known as the American Third Position) to reflect their desire to charge straight into the patriotard gulch with such desperation, it comes across as an absurd parody.

Their whole game is to throw around meaningless patriotard platitudes so maybe one day Jeff Gordon will drive a victory lap for them in the Daytona 500 or whatever, while downplaying anything “disagreeable” instead of creating a distinct, relevant brand with an accompanying assertive leadership to capitalize off the growing political disenfranchisement of several white target audiences with the intention to actively fight for power on all levels.

The AFP seems to think the more they cede distinct ground and try to become the Tea Party, the more they’ll win. All they’re doing is becoming the Chinese knockoff version of an already shitty, pointless product. Out of out their desire for non-confrontational social propriety and adherence to savin muh cuntstitution out of some misplaced sense of duty, they refuse to radicalize and attack the conservatives as competitors. They choose to blend in instead without hammering home why conservatives aren’t a solution, thus enabling the conservative establishment to cynically exploit growing racial sentiments for its own gain, without any intention on implementing any racialist goals, Trump inclusive.

As a result, their target audience will just stay with conservatism, perceiving themselves as getting the exact same deal there with a much greater chance of success and less baggage. Successfully bringing people

over from conservatism to an actual third position, opposition party requires relentlessly attacking the contemporary right – to siphon off those capable of getting it as opposed to enabling their current views, and the Jewish system as a whole.

So, not only are they not making inroads to their targeted audience, they're also successfully alienating everyone under age 60 in their approach. Then, by some fluke of nature, William Johnson managed to get a delegate spot, and when the story broke, [stated his intention to VOLUNTARILY RESIGN](#), setting a godawful example to his followers to back down when challenged and demonstrating absolute groveling subservience to something that's not even racist in futile hopes they'll maybe implement a couple watered down versions of policies he wants in exchange for not fucking up Trump's campaign . If that wasn't bad enough, take a look at the fantasy cabinet [AFP's assembled as a recommendation to Trump](#), showing where their mindset's stuck at: passive begging and glad handing a hostile anti-white system, legitimizing it to their followers.

LOL WHO MAKES THESE FUCKING IDIOTS?

Further, while occasional lip service is paid to being a Third Position, the AFP can't get over being conservatives, and cannot bring themselves to recruit from the left and incorporate relevant economic aspects into their platform.

Being a grab bag of miscellaneous, conflicting interest groups- some with relevant concerns and perspectives , others entirely pointless and retarded freaks that need to be killed , and [some even willing to ditch semantically-correct anti-racist narratives](#) to attack the tenets of judeoliberalism, there's a million different wedges that can be driven into the left to split that power base and bring the elements we want over.

Given that some on the left are realizing how much they've been lied to on a variety of relevant subjects , while seeking socially-safe methods of communicating racial sentiments like hipster racism, this is ripe ground for recruiting, and absolutely necessary for racial survival, something that Tom Metzger understood and applied with his organization.

Of course, the faileocons are unwilling to listen to anyone besides

themselves while attempting to shoehorn an entire situation and related generation into their uninspiring and irrelevant vision for resurrecting 1950's America by voting Republican. Scratch your average White Nationalist and you'll just find a typical faileocon/Teabagger with more pronounced racial sentiments and the same pitiful, polite wailing about some past bygone age nobody else fucking cares about without a goddamn clue what else to do. Apparently, they think this is the future standard of racial politics, the aegis and salvation of the White European Race, the Aryan ideal! **Absolutely pathetic.**

PROPAGANDA: A PUSH OVER THE LINE

Author : Hangman



This article is essentially a reply to everyone who simply don't get the point of propaganda, or at least don't understand its point when hard-line Fascists/NS use propaganda. It can likewise be viewed as a companion piece to Zeiger's talk "[This is the Plan](#)". The majority, being **lemmings** deep down, regardless of what they try to market themselves as, who eat up what they've been taught at libshit colleges, constantly assume that propaganda is some magic bullet to sway opinions and convert people, the key to "*shifting the overton window*" which likewise led to the delusional inflation of the importance of memes.

We'll be foremost discussing the relationship between propaganda and lemmings, so we will forego discussing the use of *internal* propaganda, that is to say propaganda created for the consumption of your allies and movement/struggle comrades. For those who need a reminder as to what lemmings are, refer to [Dr. William Pierce's explanation](#)

This lack of understanding on the subject of propaganda is indeed a product of liberal thinking. Libshit education centers constantly talk bout the evils of propaganda as something that brainwashes people into a certain way of thinking. Thus, it is dangerous. This is a point that lends itself to justification of censorship and no-platforming policies of real Fascists and NS, or anyone branded as such, even if they are a **Jewish faggot**.

The majority of lemmings believe this shit and buy into it 100%, however the reactions always differ – some believe this fairy tale and then do everything to avoid *wrongthink* materials out of fear, all the way up to making retarded arguments like “*I don’t need to read Mein Kampf, I already know everything I need about Nazism from the HOLOCAUST!*” **Others** buy into this myth and think that they can *use* this “*magic wand*” to forward their agenda. And as is always the case, when one doesn’t understand the purpose of the tool they can never wield it efficiently.

The notion that propaganda is a means of swaying people’s mindset doesn’t account for how propaganda has different uses in different circumstances. When you are a dominant force in society the lemmings follow your will because you represent the status quo, their *modus operandi* is to **go along to get along**, so they conform to the status quo put forward by the dominant force. Propaganda, in this case, is a way of solidifying and perpetuating the status quo, which already exists regardless of propaganda, making it simply the icing on the cake, unless the purpose of the dominant force isn’t to simply maintain its own power.

If the goal of the dominant force is to **completely and fundamentally change the outlook of people in society**, then the importance of propaganda changes and becomes *something more*. Propaganda becomes more widespread, more persuasive, it becomes a part of daily life, because the message has to be hammered in day in and day out until you raise a generation of people who are capable of instilling this new type of thinking in their own children, becoming the perpetuators of the new outlook and societal norms. This use of propaganda is intrinsically tied with a [Totalitarian phase](#) that is required in altering a society to the core, hence the association of totalitarianism with mass use of propaganda, be it Fascist, National-Socialist or Soviet, hence the liberals drawing parallels between the use of propaganda in these societies. However, once this new generation becomes capable of self-perpetuating these ideals and norms the need for propaganda decreases, just as the totalitarian phase itself.

To sum up, the point in the use of propaganda by an established dominant force in society is to either perpetuate itself (*in which case importance of propaganda is low*) or change society at the core (*importance is high*) and then perpetuate that new society (*importance is once again low*). This is where the misconception on the use of propaganda comes

from, as people take the use of propaganda by a dominant force in society as the only way propaganda works – to change one’s outlook, forgetting completely that it only works this way because the force that utilizes propaganda is **already dominant** and thus the lemmings of society conform to it **regardless** – they want to go along to get along, so they will take in propaganda messages *readily* and *willingly*. It is in this instance, when the masses are pliable and can be molded into something better than their base behavior, or worse, in the case of Jewish propaganda in today’s world.

However, fools mistake this particular use of propaganda under certain circumstances as the universal use of propaganda, including as a *means of becoming* that **dominant** force. In reality, the dynamics, point and efficiency of propaganda changes when it’s used as a means of achieving dominance. At the very least, it changes when it comes to our struggle, because it is more than just some political shift between *already existing and widely accepted social narratives* – in contrast to the situation with existing democratic elections.

Modern “*democratic states*” use propaganda in this fashion of “*swaying people*” efficiently only because they deal in widely accepted social narratives, the only ones that lemmings are allowed to choose from, like the Republicans vs Democrats in the United States. To us these choices are **mute**, they are **pointless**, they are **part of the same whole** – they cannot bring about effective, **qualitative** change that we desire, while the ruling System is purposely keeping options that can issue such change out of the equation. All choices it offers are **false**, all choices given are the *status quo* with **irrelevant meager** differences, the kind of differences that lemmings are allowed to “*make up their minds about*”, under the constant onslaught of propaganda that tries to pull people to either side. Propaganda is here used to maintain the status quo. It does nothing to initiate qualitative change. Lemmings are deluded into thinking they have a choice and are active participants in the political process. Republicans or Democrats – you’re still ruled over by the System, Coke or Pepsi – you’re still drinking soda. All election campaigns and soda advertisements are exactly the same.

Yet some **morons** think they can use this same method to sway people to thoughts and concepts that exist *outside* of the status quo, and expect people to be just as easily swayed as between voting for Republi-

cans or Democrats. People accept the false choice because it is **still a form of conformity** as each choice is backed by a large percentage of the populace and is sanctioned by the System. If you promote ideas that **counter** the System – you are an outsider and a minority, a fringe force to be excluded from the equation and kept away as far as possible, you are the threat to the status quo and thus a threat to the lemming principle of *go along to get along*.

Lemmings will **never** follow you no matter what propaganda you use on them, be it logical with data backing it up or emotional and empathetic – the lemming *may agree* for the duration of your conversation with them, but the next day they will revert to a conformist position, because they are pressured by everything in their surroundings to do so, including other lemmings, least they be expelled from the System. Such a fate would be as frightful as a death sentence to a mere lemming.

From this we can conclude that propaganda cannot be used as a means of swaying the masses in order to become a dominant force in society. The leverage over the masses is firmly in the hands of the System and cannot be undercut by anything other than the System's demise. This is obviously a *painful* conclusion for idiots with high hopes for the [mass movement](#), however that is the one thing that undermines their entire plan: in order to have mass control over the people you must be the dominant force, but they want to have mass control over people in order to *become* a dominant force – they can keep trying that till the cows come home or till they bash their skulls open against the pavement in desperation from begging lemmings to join their side.

So how **DOES** something become a dominant force in society? Those who believe that *entryism* and *mass movement* approaches may work are **delusional**, whereas those who may *seem* to be successful are only as successful as the System **allows them to be**, in other words only in so far as what these idiots try to offer society is still part of the System's plans. *It's all part of the plan, goyim*. Notable exception from this would be, once again, **Golden Dawn** in Greece but as we've explained on NOOSE before, their presence in the System's workshop is foremost to destabilize it and mock it from within – their true power exists entirely outside the official political channels and in part is owed to just how incompetent and self-destructive the System's lackeys are in Greece, bowing to their masters and their demands elsewhere.

When talking about real, **qualitative** change, the kind that **only hard-line Fascists/NS offer**, propaganda plays a different role, one that actually stems from understanding of how this tool is utilized. We know we can't sway the mass opinion in our favor and we know that lemmings are ultimately useless in this struggle until push comes to shove (*Race War*). In such circumstances, they are simply forced by necessity and desire for self-preservation to hide behind our backs, whereupon we can enforce our will upon them, becoming the only authority they recognize (*which is when the lemming principle will finally act in our favor*). Thus we don't even bother with lemmings as such. What we want are other fanatics like ourselves, those who can break from the System's hold and become truly proactive in the struggle. All these people truly need is that *last push*.

That is the real point of propaganda if one seeks to become a dominant force in society and exact **real**, qualitative change. It's purpose is not to *sway* people to a different way of thinking, it's real goal is to give people **who already share our outlook** that *last push* they need to finally cross the line and join our ranks. Many people feel something is wrong and can't quite put their finger on it, and these are the only people on whom propaganda actually works, those who are already seeking answers and solutions, rather than those who are comfortably set in their ways as conformist lemmings. Propaganda isn't a magic wand, it can't just immediately turn someone's outlook upside down, it is simply a call out to people who are **already** on their way to accepting this view *anyway*. It gives them the final push over the line, from conformity to the System to the outcast fanatics who can **sink** the System.

Once these fanatics commit to direct action against the System, by virtue of their success they will be placed in the public spotlight and made aware of to everyone in society, and the more their victories grow from direct action, the more these fanatics become a legitimate force in the eyes of the masses – not by virtue of propaganda calls, but by seeing with their own eyes that these dedicated activists mean business and can deliver. That is the foremost reason to the rise of Golden Dawn, who could deliver help where the government institutions could not, and for the frivolities that had been afforded to Ukrainian nationalists, who took it upon themselves to crash Lenin statues, destroy Russian Federation bank offices and hunt down drug dealers to be publicly humiliated. The

fact that these groups could do so with impunity made them a more legitimate force in the eyes of the masses, when compared to the state and their competitors (*commies, liberals, what have you*).

While morons try to get mass attention to themselves via propaganda to create a mass movement, we use propaganda as a wide net – we try to maximize its spread not in order to get **everyone** who hears it on our side, but so as to call out to those *few*, who are *already* receptive to our message and just need that last incentive to take the plunge. It is a beacon with which we attract those with potential, and thereafter we vet them for those who are **real** hopefuls, weeding out losers, fakers and larpers.

We cast a wide net, we call out to the few and then distill those numbers even further, until we get only people **who can change the world**. The fanatics, the uncompromising believers in our cause, in our struggle. We use propaganda to attract quality, not quantity, because an active, dedicated minority has always been the real source of any revolution and societal change, for better or worse. Meanwhile those who misunderstand propaganda think that it will change the way people think to the core and give them a mass movement with which they could then force the System to negotiate terms *and only then* consider a confrontation against it. Wishful thinking of the worst kind, one that will leave its practitioners holding the bag alone, with not one lemming ready to stand by their side when push comes to shove for their failed movement.

Only thing left to say on the matter is how mass movement morons are in fact undermining our efforts, or rather, delaying them. By offering hopeful activists a fake way out with less effort they give them false hope as to a non-radical solution, allowing them to set again in the comfortable lemming existence. This was touched upon by our regular contributor **Max Macro** in his article "[Trump Cucks](#)".

This gives people false hope in methods for change that require less effort but are doomed to fail. This is because they are based on a misunderstanding of the mechanics utilized and engaged in. This diverts the few hopefuls from taking that final step over the line, delaying their progress needlessly, if for no other reason than to indulge oneself in rationalizing "*I'll give this a try and if that doesn't work out I'm going all*

in“. These people will join us regardless, once they realize that the hope they were promised was a delusion of morons whom they believed, or if they grow discontent with just how little mass movement people actually do and how they accomplish even less. *At best* this acts as another step to a vetting process for finding the best of the best who’d become active, radical fanatics in the struggle. **At worst** this is a delay that needlessly prevents these people from going all in.

Mass Movement morons using propaganda – *you’re doing it wrong*.

For Fascists/NS propaganda is **a push over the line** of System conformity to an all out confrontation.

THE MISSING NPI SPEAKER

Author : Hangman



I had gotten to know Richard Spencer some years back after a long and disappointing career in right-wing conservative politics, however he sold me on the idea of the “Alt-Right” right off the bat as I thought that FINALLY something would get done, FINALLY a dynamic new movement that would do away with the conservative cowardice that I had been battling for decades, what has been since popularly described as “cuck-servatism”. What happened instead, however, was a repeat of all the mistakes, errors and problems I’ve seen before. This inescapable realization is what led me to abandon Spencer’s group and forego attending the post-Trump-victory NPI meeting.

I was made aware of the Jewish Question at a relatively young age, however it took me a few years to absorb this knowledge before I would attempt to actively participate in politics. By this time, I had plenty of opportunity to look over the activity of the “right wing” – the conservatives – and had come to the conclusion, in my total ignorance of the real nature of the case, that all they needed to succeed was an organizational drive to get them “together”, with a business-like PLAN. I had found that there were dozens and maybe hundreds of *well established and respected men in society*, who felt much as I did, and who, together, could pool enough money and resources to swamp the Marxist-Zionist Jew-sand leftwingers. There seemed to be plenty of talent and ability – and actually a majority of our people over on my side of politics, so that common sense seemed to force the conclusion that it was only a lack of determined effort to put this TOGETHER which permitted the left-wing minority, sparked by the sub-minority of Jews, to keep winning victory after victory and send America down the path to Marxist socialism and racial disintegration.

But I reckoned without any knowledge of the human content of the “right-wing.”

From the *financially well-to-do* to the scared little people who attend the endless pitiful “conservative,” “100% American,” “old-fashioned,” “constitutional,” “state’s rights” – meetings – I learned by bitter experience, that the human material of the right wing consists 90% of cowards, dopes, nuts, one-track minds, blabber-mouths, boobs, incurable tight-wads and – worst of all – hobbyists – people who have come to enjoy a perverted, masochistic pleasure in telling each other forever how we are all being raped by the ““shhh–you-know-whos,” but, who, under no con-

ditions, would think of risking their two cars, landscaped homes, or juice jobs to DO something about it.

Nevertheless, at the time I was full of optimism and eagerness to get to work, and with the help of some old and newfound friends with similar outlooks, organized a number of behind-closed-doors meetings. I addressed such meetings in the best “conservative” style, lecturing “nicely” on the need “to get together” more than anything else, and receiving little flurries of polite applause.

UGH! How I shudder now to think of all that feeble, useless, and stupid “niceness” – while our race and our whole world are being brutally destroyed!

Back then it was still considered dangerous to attack the Jew directly, thus we had to tip-toe around the subject. From time to time somebody in the audience would ask “what about the Jews!” – and there would be snickers and shifting around of feet, like grammar school kids when somebody mentioned the word “sex”. Then I would scold this “bold” character for such a “disgusting display of prejudice”, making my righteous love of the wonderful Jews very clear, and even sharing knowing winks with some close friends at my “clever” deception.

The Jews would not have disturbed such a meeting for anything in the world. We, like a million other “conservatives” were giving ourselves the illusion of “fighting” treason, subversion, communism and race-mixing (the Jews) without DOING anything and without HURTING the enemy himself. If we did NOT have such silly little secret meetings, we would eventually build up such a pressure of frustrated patriotism that we just MIGHT have done something forceful – and therefore effective.

The conclusion of these events was always a sort of after-party as we all stood around babbling, as is the inevitable custom after such “battles” with the enemy.

Once the audience of these clandestine soirees had swelled to a couple of hundred people I poured out my time and money in an all-out effort to organize the right-wing “nicely,” as the “American Federation of Conservative Organizations,” and published a conservative paper – not at all unlike Spencer’s NPI and Radix journal. Now having gone public, we held meetings in different hotels, I had a beautiful stationary engraved in

gold. I used all my skill in art, writing, organizing, promoting and leading – but they were useless. The basic premise – the premise of conservatism – was wrong.

Although it is made to appear so, the battle between the “conservatives” and “liberals” is NOT a battle of ideas or even of political organizations. It is a battle of FORCE, TERROR and POWER. The Jews and their accomplices and dupes are not running our Country and its people because of the excellence of their IDEAS or the merit of their work, or the genuine majority of people behind them. They are in power in SPITE of the lack of these things, and only because they have DRIVEN their way into power by daring MINORITY TACTICS. They can stay in power only because people are AFRAID to oppose them – afraid they will be socially ostracized, afraid they will be smeared in the press, afraid they will lose their jobs, afraid they will not be able to run their businesses, afraid they will lose political offices. It is FEAR, and FEAR alone which keeps these filthy left-wing sneaks in power – NOT ignorance by the American people as the “conservatives” keep telling each other. Our right-wing “fighters” keep assuring each other “ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free” – when the truth is that any SLAVE knows the truth – that he is a slave – but he is NOT free in spite of knowing this truth, unless he can somehow get the POWER to FORCE his way to freedom. It is not the truth which will make us free in America, because millions already know the truth and hate bitterly what is going on, but they are AFRAID even to admit they know the truth. As long as the right wing spends all its time and money trying to “win” *millions* instead of getting the *thousands* we already have to STAND UP! We have plenty of people, money and facilities to take America back from the traitors TOMORROW MORNING if all the people who already know what is going on, were not AFRAID anymore and would STAND UP!

As long as the right-wing confines its fighting to being “nice”, the great masses of the public will bow down like the sheep they are to the left-wing which is NOT nice – which uses smear, economic persecution, legal harassment, and finally physical terror to maintain its domination of our national life and culture by FORCE. The force is disguised, of course, in checkbooks, judge’s robes, rigged party conventions, etc. – but it is still either the force itself, or the threat of force which has America down and AFRAID.

No amount of papers and pamphlets, *or podcasts and memes that this new generation relies on today*, were they all masterpieces of propaganda – and no amount of talk and meetings can stop this growing left wing force and POWER and the FEAR it inspires – much less drive it back and finally destroy it.

And I was as much a part of this childish illusion as anybody else. I spent literally hundreds of hours discussing the methods for *legal* revolution – and the only thing I gained from it all was the final discovery that it was – and always has been – impossible to unseat the terrorists by talk. One must dislodge such evil usurpers by the same weapon which got them IN – POWER. Theirs was and is secret and disguised. Ours, by nature, must be open and honest. But it must still be POWER – not talk or pamphlets or sneaky dreams – and it involves, therefore RISK.

I also learned to know the perennial “patriots”, the eternal attenders of meetings, the inexhaustible talkers and babblers, the super-clever know-it-alls who are going to “throw the election into the house this time”, etc., etc., etc., and the disgusting hobbyists who discharged their pent-up “patriotism” once a week or so in the masochistic orgasm they seemed to obtain by flagellating themselves with the latest outrages of the Jews. These people seemed to have been “fighting” the Jews all their lives – years and years and years. Their standard reaction to anything they didn’t think up themselves – a new plan for sneaking up on the Jews – was “I was fighting this thing before you were born, son” – and this was supposed to send the upstart packing. As if people who had spent forty or fifty years fighting so monstrously unsuccessfully had any business daring to open their mouths at all. *Which is exactly why I was taken by Spencer’s pitch for me to join the Altright – here was someone with a much bolder and open approach than that of the past several decades (or so I first thought), during which many others, including myself, had been failing and tripping over our own feet.*

In my own time our meetings were better and better attended, but there was no result at all – nothing accomplished.

Only now do I realize that the idea that there is ANYTHING EASY that can be done, which will send the Jew traitors scurrying for Israel like rats, while we walk triumphantly into the White House, is one of the worst self-delusions which has been keeping the right wing babbling and con-

spiring while the Jews have been laughing at us and trampling all over our Constitution, our rights, our traditions, our dignity and our White Race. Any man who spends thirty or forty years pretending to imagine there is such an easy way, while our Country and our White Race go down and down and down – is not a dreamer – or ignorant – he is a Coward! *And this very well applies to myself.*

“Conservatives” are the world’s champion ostriches, muttering to each other down under the sand in “secret,” while their plumed bottoms wave in the breezes for the Jews to kick at their leisure. They are fooling nobody but themselves.

My own political undertakings were finally crushed when during, what was to be the last conference of the “American Federation of Conservative Organizations,” I planned a new “Declaration of Independence”. The result was absolutely nil – nothing. There were a good many compliments and pleasant remarks, but no real progress or offers to help build such an organization. I knew the situation for our people and Nation was desperate, and everybody agreed that it was. But nobody would DO anything No matter how hard I tried, I ran into a solid, blank, silent wall. With the idea gaining no traction the AFCO and myself were fated to fade away into obscurity.

I still cherished the hope that we could save ourselves by some easy way *when I was approached by Richard Spencer, who had learned of my exploits from some dug up copies of the conservative magazine I used to publish.*

We talked over the “movement”, as patriotic leaders inevitably do upon meeting, and agreed that what was needed was what he called a “hard core”. *His concept of creating an alternative right-wing to that of the conservative sphere was intriguing, and as I have established earlier, I felt I was in no position to scold someone with a bold new idea, my own practice having been an abysmal failure.*

However the reality had finally hit me, when I came to realize that I was reliving my own failure all over again, this time with Spencer at the wheel. What seemed to be a brand new direction, by virtue of but a few superfluous changes, was in reality MORE OF THE SAME. The Altright felt like it would not fall into the trap of being “nice” by virtue of attacking the conservatives for being exactly that, and yet in practice Spencer and

all other persons affiliated with the Altright label whom I had since learned about, were doing the same exact thing, except instead of “niceness” they would talk of maintaining a “respectable” image, of the need to be “presentable”. IN FACT Spencer himself was one of the most guilty parties in this regard, professing respect for Jews, while Jared Taylor was bending over backwards to seemingly prove his utmost devotion to them. Even the “bold” ones who dared to openly criticize and “name” the Jew were otherwise doing everything exactly the same way as when we did it.

I confronted Spencer some days before the election as to these issues and told him I would depart from the Altright altogether if the present state of affairs were to continue. He had assured me, that should Trump win, we’d be able to act even more boldly than before and live up to the full promise of the Altright as he had presented it to be at our first encounter. I decided to give him the benefit of the doubt, though certain people warned me that he would welch on his promise, and instead double down on the disgusting niceness.

It is probably an insult to the reader’s intelligence to state bluntly what happened. Men do not suddenly change their pattern. *Spencer DID welch. I promptly departed from the Altright and refused to attend the latest NPI conference, instead focusing my efforts on exposing all these frauds who were simply repeating the same mistakes that have plagued the right-wing for generations.*

Many right-wingers are sincerely concerned, I know, about my *current* battles with men such as *Spencer, Greg Johnson*, et al., and my revelations of what they really are. “They are doing good”, I am told, “why not let them go about their business their own way. They are helping. Don’t hurt them”.

I maintain they are only giving the APPEARANCE of helping – and are actually hurting. *To which I can already predict a “meme” response and accusation of “purity spiraling”.*

Before a mass of people will rise up and DO anything effective and forceful about a tyrannical situation, there must be built up a certain emotional PRESSURE. A fire-cracker has not the force of a rifle bullet because it explodes harmlessly in all directions. But the gas from a rifle bullet cannot escape. except by forcing the bullet out at terrific speed, be-

cause it is CONFINED, DIRECTED INTO USEFUL CHANNELS.

The Jews know this, and *in my day would* PERMIT these hundreds and hundreds of harmless little right-wing organizations to spout endlessly in silence behind the Jewish “paper-curtain”. They don’t reach any significant number of people OUTSIDE their own group, and when they do, their approach is so feeble and so psychologically wrong that they win only a few odd-balls. They NEVER, NEVER get out into the public, into the streets – and reach the MASSES with an INSPIRING and DRIVING masculine movement, which alone can win the HEARTS of the MASSES! *And the same is happening now to the Altright, despite possible appearances. The Jews allow these public venting sessions and allow their lapdogs to throw some protest, but don’t take any REAL action against Spencer and his ilk, proving how little of a threat they pose, how much they lack any of those qualities I list above.*

Which is where I had finally learned my lesson that there will be NO easy ways out, that niceness does NOT work and NEITHER does the Altright’s “not-niceness”. Only a RADICAL approach can do the job that we MUST do: we must stiffen the backbones of enough people so that they prefer to lose their jobs, they prefer to be unjustly jailed and fined, be railroaded to the insane asylum, or even to be beaten before they will permit Jew tyrants to advance one more fraction of an inch into our last frontiers of racial pride and National freedom.

Radix journal, online podcasts and blogs perhaps “inform” a lot of people. But we don’t need any more informed people WHO WON’T STAND UP AND FIGHT TO OPPOSE TYRANNY!

Such things as *Radix* also keep the “steam pressure” of emotions down in *thousands* or millions of Americans who are already informed – who feel that as long as *Radix* is published, “something” is being done, who are fooled into imagining that we can somehow petition or talk our way out of tyranny.

These false right-wing leaders, who, for forty or fifty years have been preaching a million different tricks to avoid the desperate, dangerous FIGHT which is always the price of any victory, are approaching the end of the road. They can not much longer pretend that we can save ourselves with their sugary nostrums, when the patient feels the death rattle in his chest, as White America can feel it now.

It is for this reason, not personal animosity, that I consciously and calculatingly expose these political frauds. The doctor cannot cure as long as the patient is chasing after quacks, and imagines himself “getting better”. The patient, our White Race, is DYING – the situation is desperate! And it is viciously CRIMINAL to be *loaded* and then take sincere little people’s dimes and dollars for sugar syrup!

We intend to *make it* impossible for the fakes to keep up their medicine show. Sooner or later, our mastery of the right-wing is assured. Exposing the simple truth about such men as *Richard Spencer, Jared Taylor, Greg Johnson, etc.*, is part of that cruel but utterly necessary conquest. No matter how we are cursed and hated by the short-sighted, we will win all sincere Americans and White Men when they SEE that we have DONE what they have so long prayed for – united the right-wing, and driven steel into its backbone, *even if we have to force this unity upon them*. The process is never easy or pleasant, but we mean to SAVE OUR COUNTRY AND RACE. The hurt feelings of a few *rich kids*, hobbyists and incompetent leaders will not deter us from that holy mission.

No, American, it is not wicked to attack and expose *Spencer* and his ilk. They have been wrecking the movement they are supposed to be creating for many, many years – and until they pitch in with their money, their brains, their guts and their blood – they are FRAUDS, and I intend to drive them out of our way.

What you have just read above is not, in fact, a contributed article by a nameless American patriot who desperately fought against the Jews for the last 50 years dating back from 2016. Instead, you have just read the words of Commander **George Lincoln Rockwell** of the American Nazi Party, from his autobiography “*This Time the World*”, referring to a period of his life in the 50s (events addressed by Rockwell in the original text happened prior to 1956) when he had just entered politics, but before he became an open National-Socialist.

The text was adapted to create a narrative that would showcase you how much beating around the bush is truly going on with the American “right-wing” – of which the Altright is but a new manifestation, despite its claims to be an alternative to it. It practices all of the same damned mistakes that had been made **for 50 years**, as Rockwell puts it, in his

own time. Hence these mistakes and errors have been repeating themselves **for well over a 100 years**. Every part of the text *in cursive* is not the words of Commander Rockwell, but our edits and additions, added to form the character of the “Missing NPI Speaker”.

One has to wonder how it could be that each generation of “right-wingers” keep making these exact same mistakes. Not only that, but how is it possible to make these mistakes **at all**, when someone had already written down their own experience with these issues and setbacks, as they were present 50 years ago. Do these supposed allies to the National-Socialist cause simply **ignore** one of the greatest Americans to have ever lived? Apparently so. And why do they do that? ***Because Commander Rockwell was a Nazi.***

The only person to have been a successful heir to Rockwell’s legacy is perhaps **James Mason**, who had likewise offered the same warnings as Rockwell, and beyond, whilst also giving us a new plan of action for this day and age in **SIEGE**. Despite these two great Champions of our Struggle giving all ample warnings, the cycle of a new generation of “right wingers” cucking themselves in some self-induced delusion as to the effectiveness and uniqueness of their methods (which had not been, supposedly, tried before) has continued to perpetuate itself through the decades.

And the verdict has been already passed, Commander Rockwell rightfully called these people **cowards** and **sissies**, for they refuse to learn and refuse to let go of their delusions for an easy victory, as they are too AFRAID of engaging in any REAL form of action that would lead to nothing less than Total Aryan Victory.

Even if we were allies with these imbeciles, they would be utterly useless to our cause for the very reason of their play-safe cowardice that dooms them to repeating the same mistakes, which is indicative of their inherent mentality. A **Fascist/National-Socialist** cannot be a **coward**, cannot be a **sissy**, it is intrinsically **against our character** and is an intrinsic part of *theirs*.

It is well overdue that someone honors Commander Rockwell’s legacy, his contribution to our cause and carries on the fight which he had started, and which James Mason brought up to speed with our current conditions. **One thing is becoming increasingly clear:** to break the cy-

cle of same old mistakes and stop the American “right-wing” from stepping on the same rake time and again, a new and openly Nazi movement must rise and build itself up as a **conqueror** of the “right-wing”, by bringing everyone else into the fold **by force if necessary**, thus driving out all the cowards and forcing them to forsake their fraudulent labels. It’s time to bring these fakers and hobbyists to heel. It is time for America to remember what **REAL NAZIS LOOK LIKE**.



CONTRA ALRIGHT

Author : Max Macro



«Weak, pretentious, and stupid.»

“Conservatives are sissies”

-George Lincoln Rockwell

In response to fallout over the latest Spencerfest, I can't say I'm surprised regarding the “*content*” of the **National Policy Institute** conference; this is *Dickie* Spencer after all. I guess he got bored of arrogantly parachuting in to lecture the Hungarians on *how to be* Hungarian and is back to his usual routine of buzzword-laden, content-devoid TED Talk nationalism and promoting repellent weirdos.

Spencer, as per his ingrained **faileoconservative** sentimentality, is a *weak, pandering, fence-sitting coward* who tries to play all sides of key issues while maintaining plausible deniability when held to any stance or standard, kinda like [*Grindr Greggie and the Alt-Gay Mafia*](#) in that regard, but wider in the scope of his offenses and more stupid. Spencer brings absolutely **nothing** to the table beyond repackaging the same old conservative/mainstreaming approach that's been argued, tried, and refuted a million times already, pretending he's doing something “*new*” and “*different*”, while busing in homosexual freaks and Jew-appeasing cowards. *Dickie* blacklisting **Matthew Heimbach** for rightfully opposing homosexuality and allegedly supporting violence – like *Dopey McGodboy* is any threat to *anything* or *anyone* as he's laying 6 million wreaths of white Christian guilt on the graves of dead niggers – was also particularly funny.

When not cucking for **Trump**, vouching for disgusting fags and attempting to silence all criticism on that matter, *Dickie* will go out of his way to exculpate Jews from blame and argue for their **inclusion**, while throwing the occasional, vaguest insinuation in the other direction to retain the loyalty and cashflows of some of his other supporters. **Weak, pretentious, and stupid.** It seems that *Dickie* “*please don't quote paranoia*” **lil Dick Spencer** was finally able to muster the minimal amount of courage required at this latest conference to state that Jews “*aren't us*”, barely addressing the scope of the Jewish problem and why it matters. *Dickie*, with all his prissy concern over the media calling him names, doesn't need the media to look bad. He makes *himself* look worse than they ever could with his cowardly backtracking right in front of them like the stupid, simpering **idiot** he is. Whatever one may think of

them, the cartoon klansmen that NPI's branded as no matter what they do at least have the **balls** to stand by their convictions. *Look, mom! I'm a thought criminal!*

Spencer's previous inclusion of alibi Jews to avoid being called mean names by their media and continued hesitance when forced to discuss the subject bring his most recent declaration into question. With no public disavowal of his past stances and actions, and with the inclusion of Jew appeasers like **Guillaume Faye**, his audience is sent an unclear, confusing message to internalize regarding the role of Jews. This sets them up to be co-opted by Jewry and ultimately is the result of *Dickie's* cowardice and continued prissiness when it comes to "difficult" subject matter. At the end of the day, *Dickie's* more concerned about maintaining his appearance and not being even vaguely affiliated with anything remotely "fascist" than he is with the truth and leading people in the direction they need to go. For that reason *alone*, he's a despicable **coward** and a **weakling**. One is left wondering where his continual, subservient fawning over Jew, **Paul Gottfreid**, and pathetic adoration of various other Jews like **((Rothbard))** and **Mises** fits in here, and what conclusions his audience draws from that.

It's hilarious how alt-right postures as some *radical alternative* while **pushing out** on things like **naming the Jew**, attacking the **holohoax**, making a clean and explicit **break** from conservatism, and adopting anything even vaguely resembling a vanguard strategy. They just *sit* around and play girly little parlor word games – buzzword-laden and pretentious enough to retain their audience's attention and \$\$\$ but vague enough to avoid committing to anything tangible – so they can all congratulate each other on being oh-so-clever and "above" those vulgar *philistines* who consistently **out-compete** and **out-achieve** them in pretty much everything. They want the image without actually **owning it**. **Repackaged faileocons**. It's a big *fashion statement* for them as they all play another round of *pin the evasive buzzword to the champagne glass with Sam Dickson whining about equal rights for Whites*.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YcSdZla0_do

It's all *vague, evasive bullshit* defining itself on what it's not – *yeah we're not fascists, but we're not conservative either* – and by its own big tent design, is incapable of developing any internal consensus and corre-

sponding goals. Self-indulgent, directionless, overanalytical **bullshit** put out by *smart* people with no **balls** with a serving of hobby horse bullshit needlessly thrown in. It's a big tent structure paradoxically pitched to a very narrow niche audience – a handful of *nerds whining* over inconsequential bullshit and arbitrarily redefining themselves to avoid being called *mean names* by their enemies. As a result, they can't agree on **any** concrete set of standards, making them unable to mobilize any consistent platform, and unable to defend themselves from hostiles and homosexual Fifth Columnists intent on co-opting them. Hell, they can't even agree on **who their enemies are**. A prime example of this in action is the [vapid Jewish skank Rachel Haywire](#), who's allowed to fester (*and generate \$\$\$*) as a result of the alt/new right's explicit rejection of **fascist politics** and insistence on liberal principles like free speech – except when they're being attacked over Haywire. Funnier yet is how the big tent idea is used to *justify* the inclusion of **Jews, Jew-appeasers, faggots**, and all range of unrelated tangential subcultures while **radical, fascist** elements are denounced as *icky* extremists and "*disinvited*." All while they co-opt the imagery behind fascism for the purpose of vibing out to an aesthetic and maintaining a false image of radicalism while shitting all over the ideology and related goals behind it.

In the end, it ends up functioning as the same failed, capitulating conservatism it nominally opposes, minus the real world presence and institutional power. **Forever** on the defense; **forever** trying to justify itself in accord to liberal/Jewish precedents; **forever** prefacing itself with faggy disclaimers; **forever** pandering to people's existing viewpoints and getting co-opted; **forever** ceding ground; **forever** splitting hairs over irrelevant minutiae and *boring* everyone to **fucking tears** with needlessly esoteric *wordplay* in an attempt to make itself look *profound* and relevant when it has no reason to be.

The usage of the term "*identitarian*" as a self-descriptor is another perfect example of this **chickenshit** mentality in action. The term is *vague* and flexible enough to mean **anything**, to offer plausible deniability whenever called a mean name. **I D E N T I D Y**. Yeah well *wtf's that?* *Who's* identity? *Who's* excluded? What clear reference points and course of action is the term establishing beside directionless, self-serving obfuscation. The original **Generation Identity** primer by **Markus Willinger** was already cringeworthy enough, going out of its way to explicitly con-

demn and downplay the nationalist focus on race and ethnicity in favor of **I D E N T I D Y**, going out of its way to condemn Germany's National Socialists and Fascism as whole as "*extremism.*" These happen to be the **only** forces who were historically capable of resisting the Jewish-led onslaught of liberalism whom the alt-right routinely caterwauls about while marinating in a level of angst reminiscent of some fat emo bitch's *live-journal*. It's only fitting these cowards would want to emulate Generation Identity. The concept of the "*Overton window*" is a frequent defense used by the alt right to justify their approach.

However [as correctly pointed out by Alex Linder](#) "*The alt-right shit has absolutely nothing to do with our cause, it merely sucks potential supporters away from it. Overton window is wrong. It's a zero-sum game.*"

Acting in terms of the Overton window is just **ceding immense ground** while *pretending* you're moving things in the direction you want. At the end of the day, it's a theoretical model that nerds use to sound superficially smart while rationalizing their inability to hold a concrete, clear, consistent stance of anything. It's a *model*, not an immutable law of nature. The idea that we need to *gradually convince people* to the point of **radicalization** overplays the degree to which people actually *think*, and ignores the fact that there's **no such thing** as "*gradual radicalization*". They side with whatever puts food on the table and with what they *think* the neighbors are doing. What people "*think*" they want at this immediate current point in time *doesn't really matter*. People don't *think*, they **respond** to **authority**, which requires **acting** as our own unit of authority. Stemming from that, to a large degree all politics is local. Which requires building up local, **PHYSICAL** on the ground units to serve a variety of community interests as well as actively challenging for power. See **Golden Dawn**. *How did they do it?* **Providing** community services tailored to their specific localities. **Providing** recreational meetups. **Providing** security escorts in dangerous neighborhoods. **Providing** food drives, medical supplies and other charity services. Staging public demos, leafletting, and all the usual **IRL** promo activities. **Maintaining** an unwavering, unphased image of **confidence** and **consistency** while *beating the living shit* out of immigrant invaders and *anything* standing in their way. Basically acting as a state within a state and doing *the exact opposite* of everything the alt right claims is necessary.

All while fielding candidates, who started out getting fractions of %'s of votes. But, that signaled a serious intent to actually challenge for power. They're now the **third biggest party**, and because their support's coming largely from the *police* and **military** going up to the *highest levels*, they **can't** be shut down because they can leverage a credible threat of violence against the state if it breaks its own rules. They're basically running the whole show now to where both the left and the right are trying to co-opt their support, *and failing*. What they *didn't* do – publicly support figures that were hostile to their interests or *sell out* out of some mistaken notion of expediency. They lumped **EVERYTHING** that wasn't *them* in with the **System**, populist conservatives included, and attacked it as a whole, capitalizing off the growing disenfranchisement of their voter base. A large segment of the population's already disillusioned, voter non-participation's on its way up. There's an opening, if it's acted on and taken advantage of by an unapologetically fascist vanguard. Let's look at some numbers – when **William Johnson** half-assedly ran for congress in **MI** on nothing more than lazy robocalls, he got **0.9%** of the vote in his district. Think that's like **3,000** or so people already willing to ditch the two party system under an openly racial line. That's a small segment of the larger population in that frame of mind. Now if **~10%** of those local **3,000** were actively coordinated into an ideologically and politically relevant unit, you know where that could snowball? Going from that, what would those numbers look like decade or two down the line as conditions get worse?

The **A3P** wasn't that unit, as it never sought to fully differentiate itself from failed conservatism, and increasingly tried to copy it. **No one** wants a *shitty knockoff* version of an *already failing product*. Its membership numbers tanked accordingly. The same applies to the alt right as it's just another *incoherent rehash* of conservatism for **repulsive degenerates** who want to *play* Nietzschean crossword.

The success of Greece's Golden Dawn, Hungary's **Jobbik**, the prior organizational success of the US's **National Alliance** is a direct refutation to *everything* these people claim, and puts them to **shame**. They are pandering **cowards** trying to rationalize their cowardice, they want the radical *image* without actually **owning it** in any capacity. All these design flaws are why all this shit will never make it past the blogosphere and occasional self-important dinner parties into any concrete

organization/movement. Oh, but here's an inspirational game of thrones reference. *Dude, I'm like fuckin' Voltaire or somethin'*.

As for Guillaume Faye's claims on holocaust revisionism being ineffective and unnecessary, that's demonstrably **false**, as several prominent figures came into racial politics via learning the **truth** about the *holo-hoax* and the **Jewish problem** – which remain our **primary** institutional obstacles. The holohoax, in particular, is the enemy's primary propaganda point to keep the public away from any Ethno Nationalist stance; we have the **tools** to counter and disprove it, exposing the enemy for what they *are* and further harming public sympathy for their antics, which is already tanking. The holohoax happens to be both the enemy's **strongest point** of psychologically disarming whites, and their *weakest point* of defense. Disproving it and pointing out how the Jewish control of the media allows such a lie to be institutionalized quickly opens the door for people to understand the rest of the Jewish problem. When they see the extent they've been **LIED** to and **EXTORTED**, any sympathy towards the Jews goes *right out the window*, being replaced by **righteous contempt** and **distrust**, opening the door for public examination of other areas of the Jewish problem. Revisionism is our greatest tool for tackling the Jewish problem; sacrificing truth out of some misplaced notion of *expediency* is a **hallmark of corruption** and **cowardice**, only making our work harder.

Avoiding crucial material out of *fear* of negative framing, that will happen regardless, and has already happened simply giving the enemy power, resulting in ceded ground. If we lure people in under *false pretenses* and insinuations couched in plausible deniability in hopes of later radicalizing them, that just creates a risk for a hostile takeover the second the envelope is pushed too far; it creates an *ideological prison*, pandering to and reinforcing their current misconceptions, drives them away from the direction they need to go, and prevents them from perceiving and defending against external threats. No way out but through the Jew and it's depraved existential playground, **America**. The basic mechanics of media control and the holohoax can be easily understood in an hour by pretty much anyone, and is **absolutely necessary** introductory material. This isn't *graduate level* course work, so it isn't complexity that holds the audience back from these points, as various alt right figures sometimes claim in regard to revisionism. It's **fear** of punishment from

authority figures that holds them back. This requires us to **champion** these points and act as our own unit of authority instead of beating around the bush – which frames the subject as *dirty* and *shameful* – *undermining* morale and reinforcing **cowardice** in our audience, further making the audience *even more* reluctant to approach it, as well as appearing fundamentally dishonest, like we’re trying to *slip poison* into the food. Avoiding this subject out of fear it will alienate the audience, pandering to their misconceptions and giving that power. This isn’t a complicated subject. Snapping that the audience already knows about the Jewish problem, as *Dickie* did when **Mike Enoch** briefly mentioned the subject, is a cowardly *lie*, especially when the alt right goes to great lengths to redirect from all aspects of the Jewish problem whenever it is brought up, all out of concern of how it’ll make them look to a hostile media that hates them *anyway* and brands them as *klansmen* and *dressup Nazis* **regardless** of what they do. The inclusion of **Kevin MacDonald** on the panel at the recent NPI event was an attempt to retain credibility in the eyes of more radical elements and related revenue streams, an attempt to maintain plausible deniability when accused of going soft on the Jewish problem. KMac’s content was devoted entirely to a fantastical “*pathological altruism*” with not a single word mentioned in regard to his previous primary area of focus.

As fascists, we’re responsible for setting parameters of ethnonationalism manifestations to come. This requires delineating “*us*” and “*not us*.” A Jew of any kind will never be us, and will always be an alien entity both in terms of biological composition and cultural function/identity. “*European Jews*” may physically look closer to us due to admixture, and can outwardly mimic our cultural expressions/forms, but, internally, will still be hyper-aware of their Jewish status with accompanying motives, cloaked actions, internal ruminations/content, etc. They will **always** act in accord with their ingroup interests at our expense. Codewords do not cover that, and leave too many loopholes, and for that reason, the Jew needs to be **named, excluded, and attacked** as a **whole**. Anything that does not address this crucial aspect of ethnonationalism in full will be co-opted by Jews and *taken out*. Initial task for Ethno Nationalists: branding the “**we**”, from which Jews must be identified as a cohesive biological entity and unilaterally **excluded**. Part of the exclusion requires instilling a very clear sense in members who the “*we*” is, otherwise, you end up with Jews getting caught in the mix and causing their usual prob-

lems, thus necessitating regular attacks on the Jew. Anything that fails this will be infiltrated and co-opted by them, secessionist breakaways included. The same applies to **fags**, and the alt right is **living proof** as to *why* they must be treated exactly the same as Jews, as their function is identical. Just like Jews, fags infiltrate rising movements, form their own internal power blocs and start jockeying for positions of power and influence to ensure their interests are carried out within a new context.

The problems with Faye and **Donovan** should be obvious, and it speaks to White Nationalism's lack of principles and coherent direction that aside from [being rightfully attacked by Carolyn Yeager](#), this garbage is going on relatively unopposed, with no organized response. Spencer should be attacked until he *picks a side*, his conferences boycotted until he *stops bringing in homos* and outright **enemies** as shining examples for us to follow. Meanwhile, the resulting Zionist and faggot influx from the alt right needs to be **spat on** and shown the **door** in no uncertain terms. Their attempt to run with and dredge ethnonationalism with their reactionary, cowardly conservative bullshit cannot go ignored. All such efforts, when spotted, will be **immediately** and **publicly kicked to the curb** by *us*.

"ANECDOTES" FROM A SWEDE #1 - RAPE COVER-UP

Author : Greve Hans



Sweden is a *sick* country. We've all heard the news, we've all seen the *me-mes* and all pulled the *Captain Sweden* joke at some point. The thing is, however, that this is more real than people may think at first. I've lived in this country all my life, and so have my ancestors. I still live near the farm my **great great grandfather** used to have before the government forcefully bought it to build on it. My blood is in the soil. What is happening here in Sweden is nothing short of *sick*. Like a mass psychosis, and I can't stress this enough. The pure *lunacy* that is modern Sweden can't be described by words, so instead I'll try to give a few anecdotes of examples of how insane this country is. This is the first installment of my experience, taking up a relatively recent example. More will follow, but to be honest there is so much insanity here that I don't know what would be most shocking for non-swedes.

The past few months have given us a lot of insight through the alt-media about what what is happening here. Much of this is due to the very high flow of rapefugees coming here (*at the peak we had 2 000 coming here daily, Sweden has a population of nearly 10m*). Mainly the rape stories.

At one time, not far from where I live, there was news of a **10 year old girl** that was **raped** in a school during a school disco **by two african "children"**. The headmaster (*a woman, as well*) didn't do anything

against the **180 cm tall "10 year old refugee children"**, nor did the teachers. In fact, **they tried to cover it up**. No call was made to her parents, and the parents got the news only after she told them *herself*. The dad, furious, went to the school to demand an explanation for this and got the response "*Well this is not very good...*", in a frigid Swedish manner. They didn't even *want* to call the police, but the dad did anyway and took his daughter to the doctor to collect the evidence from her. Since no one can be punished in Sweden until they are 15 (*and even then they don't get full punishment*) the social services have the responsibility, and in local radio the police said that they are **not "researching a crime"** in this case. The Swedish social service that is manned by **PC social democratic feminist cunts** that are more occupied with taking away normal children from loving, Christian parents than to make sure *Jamal* the *gay nigger*, who gets the care, won't rape them. Every gay nigger deserves a living doll, after all.

The shitstorm did not end here. **The political elite in this city covered it up**. The lesser local politicians in the city *did not* get this information. It was *shushed down*. What can you expect from a wanna-be Arab and a social democratic pig? During the meeting where this issue was supposed to be addressed, they ambiguated the subject into "*Work situation at school X*" and made sure to check the clock before this issue was taken up. In the end, **they didn't talk** about this problem. *Instead* a Swedish mother came forward and **thanked** the politicians for *not removing the school milk*, which they apparently were planning to do. With a slam of a club they then proceeded to talk about whether to put up a sign or not on a building, **for 20 minutes**. Useless people.

Worthy of notice is that this subject was postponed into this meeting *from the last one*, where a crowd of Swedes had gathered in the city hall to demand an explanation for the cover up (*which they didn't get*). A police report was also supposed to be presented during this meeting, which was a pure lie.

The mainstream media **didn't do anything** with this. Well, that's only a *half* truth. They **did** talk with the pseudo-Arab about *how he got hate mail* after all this, because **he** is the victim. Not the girl who will **live** with this **for the rest of her life**. Who will have **nightmares** and trouble sleeping **for the rest of her life**. Who will probably have **issues** to have a functioning relationship in the future. *But who cares about that?* She's a

Swede and therefore *privileged*. Now, a couple of months later the case is already **forgotten**, and there was **no** mainstream outrage. People still shill for rapefugees and pity them while *ignoring* their own countrymen. This is even with people who have had bad experience with them **themselves** but choose to *ignore it or justify it*. Kind of like that German woman who **apologized for being raped**. Swedes have a very *Prussian* trust of their government. We expect them to know best, they do their duty and we do our duty to it in return. Right now this trust has been manipulated into having us help these invaders, and believing the government will solve whatever issues that comes from it. Meanwhile, the hippies preach for *peace* and *love* while attacking people who have had experience with this filth, like I have. This *gutmenschen* mentality is very pronounced, and if you're not "*in the gang*" you're a racist loser. A high school popularity contest about who can be the most virtuous person. Playing the violin while Rome burns. Who needs to think about *reality* when you have *video games*, *weed* and bunch of *facebook likes* for nagging on evil racists?

There's **plenty** more material, but if I would write everything I'd end up with a whole volume (*or a few hundred*) and not an article.

Adolf Hitler did nothing wrong.

Fascist Art

INTERVIEW: RWDS ENTERTAINMENT

Author : Zeiger



NOOSE magazine has arranged an exclusive interview with youtube music outlet [Right Wing Death Squad](#). RWDS brings a fresh new approach to far-right music, donning a pop aesthetic while setting a high standard for production values and technical execution.

What was the process which led you to your current beliefs and convictions? Any specific events that changed the way you look at things?

I have always been mildly politically engaged, but my beliefs never strayed too far from a center-right position. This changed shortly after watching streams of the Ferguson riots (around August 2014) and especially now after the migrant crisis in Europe. What really stoked my fire was the ridiculous reaction of the media and the general populace, and how tame and misguided it seemed in reaction to these incredibly troubling events. There have been plenty of other events like this in my lifetime, but these two affected me the most.

What gave you the idea for this project? How did you start doing these parody songs?

I've been writing music and singing for most of my life, so that part was already there. One day, I heard a Youtube user's parody song called "Blink 1488 – All The Rapefugees" and although it was incredibly hilarious, I wanted to do a more serious sounding version of my own. I con-

tacted him ([Flimzim](#)) and he said he was totally fine with it, and I ended up turning it into an album of Blink 1488 songs. I have since recorded and released 19 parody songs from various genres and artists, and I have about just as many in the works.

The production quality on your material is extremely impressive. Do you have a professional background or was this ever only a hobby? If so how did you learn?

I am self-taught, and I've been using the same DAW [ed: digital audio workstation] for over 10 years now so the production side comes naturally. Music in general has always been a passionate hobby of mine, but I'm hoping that RWDS can turn into something serious so that I can start focusing all my time on creating content.

Can you talk to us a bit about your creation process? How do you choose the songs to cover, and where do you get inspiration for your lyrics? Also, what software and equipment do you use and recommend for other aspiring musicians?

For the covers, choosing the songs is the most complex part of the process. It mostly stems from my own tastes in music, but I also consider how the tone of the song will help carry the message and how the listeners will receive it. The singer and their style of singing has to at least somewhat fit my voice. The topics I choose usually emerge from the existing lyrics and manifest themselves from there, although sometimes I do scrap the original lyrical concept if I have a specific topic in mind. As far as equipment goes, believe it or not, I've been using a \$30 Logitech headset to record all of my vocals so far, so if I had a message to other artists it would be to not be afraid to start small. I recently ordered a Samson USB Meteor Mic (still a pretty cheap mic), and although I haven't tried it out yet, I'm certain that the quality of my production is only going to increase as I keep releasing content. As far as recommending software goes, this all depends on your level of experience and which software fits your needs. Everyone is going to have their own unique setup, and it's best to just experiment with what works best for you.

Right now pretty much all music produced in fascist and nationalist circles is hard core and abrasive. Nothing approaching the mainstream. Yet you cover a lot of material with mainstream appeal and a catchy quality to it. What gave you the idea to make

pop-style nationalist music, and is this something you'd encourage others to do?

I think it's important that we don't confine ourselves to one type of music. We shouldn't hide away from mainstream culture, and instead it should be our prime focus to take it back. Making this catchy pop music with the pro-white message is, at least in my mind, a good way to go about that. I'm also dipping into abrasive genres like metal, but that's because I love heavier music and I think that the metalheads of our movement shouldn't be denied their fun. Over time I'm going to hit as many different genres as I possibly can, while making sure that it still suits the level of quality I'm going for with RWDS.

Your channel is devoted to parodies of existing songs. Are there original pieces in the works? If not, is that something you contemplate for the future?

I absolutely plan on writing my own music. I have the instruments, but I've been saving up for a new digital input so that I can record my own stuff. With that said, I'm having a lot of fun doing parodies right now, so I think once I finish everything I've wanted to get out of my system, I'll focus on writing my own music so that I can actually sell it and distribute physical copies.

A few of your most recent songs have had a very heavy sound. Do you intend to branch more towards that direction, or are you rather committed to exploring a variety of different styles?

I am 100% committed to exploring new genres, but it will follow my own tastes in music, which I think will help to continue differentiating myself from other content creators.

Are you affiliated with any group or movement (which you'd like to plug)? Are you active in any online community?

In the same way that I don't want to confine myself to one type of music, I'm going to do my best to keep my message separate from specific groups. I did write my most recent piece from the perspective of the alt-right, but I want to make it clear that when I write songs like that, I'm not trying to be that community's spokesman. I wrote that track because someone (Milo) was trying to subvert that community and redefine what had (from my understanding) already been defined. As a content creator

just trying to push out the best message for my people, I think that confining myself to one space would be counter-productive. The message will always be pro-white and pro-European, but the angle I approach it from will be varied depending on how I feel like writing that day.

Any other comments or message for the readers?

Although the general movement I'm trying to help push forward is one that is serious and somber, I want my fans to have fun with my music. I'm having fun with it, and at the end of the day, I'm just trying to help create content to help people see inside a mind that is dealing with being a white male in the current year.

[Support RWDS on his Patreon page.](#)

FAUST'S MACHINE

Author : Greve Hans



We didn't really know how it was created – the enormous *machine* that with its massive cogs, as large as skyscrapers towered above everything else. Everything it turned into its image – men, women and children – and gave them everything they needed to survive. The Indian girl upon the American steppes became in *The Machine*, a creature with a chain of iron around its throat. For as long as it was kept alive – if you could call such a fate a *life* – it spread The Great Cogs' propaganda of happiness and freedom, with a look of ice cold death in her crystal clear eyes. The ancient and venerable elders of China were also '*blessed*' by It with the chain of iron, and they built enormous mechanical things where there were farmers and massive fields full of grain before.

The Imam of Mecca became where he had once spread his light a great slaver. In Arabia where there once lived free and independent people – without mechanical blessings – there were other machines created and were slowly built into *The Machine*. In East and West The Great Maker of Chains with its bishops and priests ruled those who were once human and made them create even bigger cogs, as to incorporate lesser machines into It. Mechanical men, robots of flesh and blood who were all servants of It.

How would you avoid *The Machine* when everyone willingly had put

it's chains upon their necks? How would you go against the teachings of it's bishops and priests without getting excommunicated for life? Technically they are right, aren't they? With plastic tubes *The Machine* pumps blood into our veins, everywhere we tread. Now we no longer required food, for the blood nourishes us all. How would we even survive without it? All of us are the seed of *The Machine*, now we're brothers and sisters with everyone, everywhere. Now none is a stranger to us for our blood is not our own and our brethren's blood is the very blood that our decaying hearts pump through our body.

Under the watchful eye of *The Machine* there were no longer wars, violence or famine. Under the watchful eye of *The Machine* we could all go home after eight hours of worship and rest in ease and security. Under the watchful eye of *The Machine* we too would be educated by It's priests in the teachings of the cog. Thank you, *dear Machine*. Under your rule we have finally accomplished equality and wealth. How could any reactionaries or machinophobic forces go against our Utopia? We thank you, *dear Machine*, as we lay down in our dark, empty room with a smile on our face.

The Machine had everything we could ever wish for. It had Arabic food and European medicine, it had Chinese products and American movies. With It's cogs of love and tolerance it had grinded every imperfection to a holy elixir which was administered right into the plastic tubes with the holy blood. Now the air we breathed too was supplied by It, through white masks that covered half of our faces. It was so wonderful, so many vivid scents. Swedish summer and Indian lotus flowers, African incense and things not even I could name. Why would we ever remove our masks – to breathe in the blackened air? Folly, yet some did. They pointed on how the fields have been drenched with oil, how the lotus flowers have been eradicated and how little incense there were in the African huts.

By this stage the archbishops had finally finished yet another implant to bring us closer to It. Glasses, *Occularium* they called it. When placed upon our heads it drilled through our skull and in our mind's eye showed pornography of all the races of man. Some loved it while others had faint echoes of doubt, only to give in to their desire in the end. It showed the happy lives of everyone else that had been assimilated into It. Those who were given this gift worshiped *The Machine* even more than before,

until eventually everyone wore them. Now we could all worship The Teachings of the Cog and *The Machine* all day, may one be priest or drone.

One day The Curia – the court of the Priests – gave us all implants upon our forehead with the mark of It. Oh the lust, the pleasure! It was like a thousand times stronger than the most pure heroine. An incomprehensible rush of flowers and honey throughout our body. No need for sleep or rest anymore, we needed only to remain still and mutter our prayers to It. Another day we got yet another implant that was said to give us eternal life. We would have eternal bliss as long as It's cogs were spinning.

The years went and turned to decades. Some have committed the folly to remove their implants, their masks, the Occularium and the tubes with the holy blood. These few – these madmen – discovered a world where everything had been defiled and rotten. Upon the altar of *The Machine* the priests had sacrificed everything with meaning. With weapons they marched from the North to the South, from the East to the West to destroy the foul monstrosity their fathers had created. A war raged that plunged the world into chaos for two centuries where the machinophobes won and raised their flag over every destroyed tentacle and every disabled cog of It. It's seed, the millions of children, were as a large collection of candles that were extinguished one after another, too weak to fight back. Bishops and priests – deacons and inquisitors. All those who had given It the world were hunted down and sacrificed upon the altar of Saturn. Every chain of iron was thrown into a pile that grew higher than the highest mountain.

In the abyss that was the current world the oil was slowly drained from the fields of grain. Out from the ashes, that was the time before the cog was invented, the bird Phoenix rose. A creature who's wings of fire gave light to the world after the collapse of *The Machine*. Under it's wingspan, wider than anything a mere man could create, we discovered the head of a demon due to it's light. **Mephistopheles.**

OMNIPHI MEDIA EXCLUSIVE INTERVIEW

Author : Hangman



In our struggle visual presentation and aesthetics had always played a big role, though in recent history there has been a significant shortage of talented people to produce quality work, with only the music scene maintaining its vigor. The situation on the British scene serves as a good example of how bad things have gotten with visual propaganda until the appearance of National Action, who've pointed out this very issue in one of their [early materials](#) and later on set a high bar for quality propaganda. It is harder still, however, to find people talented in the art of the moving picture – there's certainly plenty of people with good basic editing skills but few who'd take it to the next level. Today we're conducting an exclusive interview with someone, who just like National Action, set a high bar with his amazing work in this field – **Omniphi Media**.

Hello Omniphi, thank you for your time. To start off, let's make it clear to everyone: are you a National-Socialist/Fascist? How exactly did you find yourself on this path?

I subscribe to the Americanized National Socialism set forth by George Lincoln Rockwell and Dr. William L. Pierce. When I was in the 8th grade our English teacher had a unit on the "*Holocaust*" and I was curious to hear the National Socialist's motivations for their actions but couldn't find the other side of the story in any main stream media or from my teachers. So I turned to a friend of mine who was a self proclaimed Fascist/NS and he pointed me towards the work of William Pierce and David Duke and a lot of other information in regards to WW2, The Third Reich, Eugenics, Race, and the Jewish Question.

So what came first, Omniphi the Nazi or Omniphi the aspiring video editor? Were you a Nazi who had to learn how to produce great videos for the cause or were you someone with a hobby and a talent and decided to put it to use in our struggle once you've come to share our Worldview?

It was the latter. A few months after becoming red pillled I had some interest in game development to get a Pro-White video game out there since we didn't have anything besides Ethnic Cleansing or ZOG's Nightmare. At some point it got frustrating and I wasn't getting the results I wanted so I took up video editing for an organization called Aryan Legacy at that time. A contact of mine had also commissioned me to make a series out of Cosmotheism Trilogy, and I later re-released the series un-

der Omniphi when AL disbanded.

Who or what serves as your inspiration for making videos?

In my initial awakening to a lot of these issues the videos of **Ares** and **Norsewolf** were also quite influential. People have told me it shows and some have even thought that I'm Ares with a new channel (*how flattering!*) I also watch [ОКеям Нет](#) for inspiration when it comes to aesthetics and technique, though I'm not the biggest fan of Putin.

It's highly likely that you are the best out there, among people with our worldview, when it comes to video editing. Was this just an interest that you developed on your own or do you have any formal introduction and education in this field?

This was just an interest I had picked up toward the end of my Sophomore year looking up tutorials on youtube. I don't have a formal education on this but I've picked up a few books and online courses that go into composition, color, photorealism, etc that will give your work a more polished touch.

Could you possibly take us through your process of making one video from conception of the idea for a video to when you click "Publish video" on YouTube?

My workflow starts with trying to find some work of prominent Racialist figures that resonates with me and imagining how that work work when captured with an animation. After that I start compiling imagery and brainstorming scenery I want to capture that will fit with what's said. Then I actually go into After Effects and make the graphics and edit. From there I'll make a soundtrack to go with it. Finally I'll send it to a few friends for constructive criticism in case I've missed anything, when you work on anything for an extended period of time it's easy to feel attached and get tunnel vision so an external opinion is quite useful at times

Are you formally a member of any group or movement, or do you work completely independently?

In the past few years I've actually been associated with several groups to get our message out there. I see it as advantageous to work with multiple groups because in the event that my platform were to be censored

by our chosen friends I can still get more videos out there. It can be as exhausting as it is rewarding.

Would you join an organization if one that seemed legit were to appear or would you rather carry on as the '*Lone Wolf*' of video propaganda?

I enjoy working with organizations 😊

What tips or suggestions would you give to any video editing enthusiasts in our ranks? Also could you share with our readers exactly what software you use yourself?

I use the **Adobe CS6** collection which will give you photoshop, AE, and other useful tools for video production. [Techrodd](#) and [VideoCopilot](#) have great tutorials that will quickly get you started in VFX.

Maybe you'd be willing to share with our readers what to expect from you in the future, like your next 3 videos?

I don't usually announce future projects just in case there's a technical issue or something else comes up. But the next Omniphi videos in queue are one from a portion of [Wilmot Robertson's *Dispossessed Majority*](#), and another on White Guilt. I've also got a few going at once for other platforms that I'll share on social media when they're out.

Where do you go from here? Do you plan to just keep going as you do now or are there any plans for some kind of expansion? Can we expect an NS nemesis to Jew-infested Hollywood in the form of "*Omniphi Studios*" down the road?

For now I plan to keep putting videos out there for Omniphi Media and other platforms but next year I'm going to university for Computer Science. Programming is going to be a useful career for a lot of us in the cause and it helps that it pays damn well too. In the future it would be nice to expand into a company that produces media of the highest quality that promotes the culture and heritage of our people.

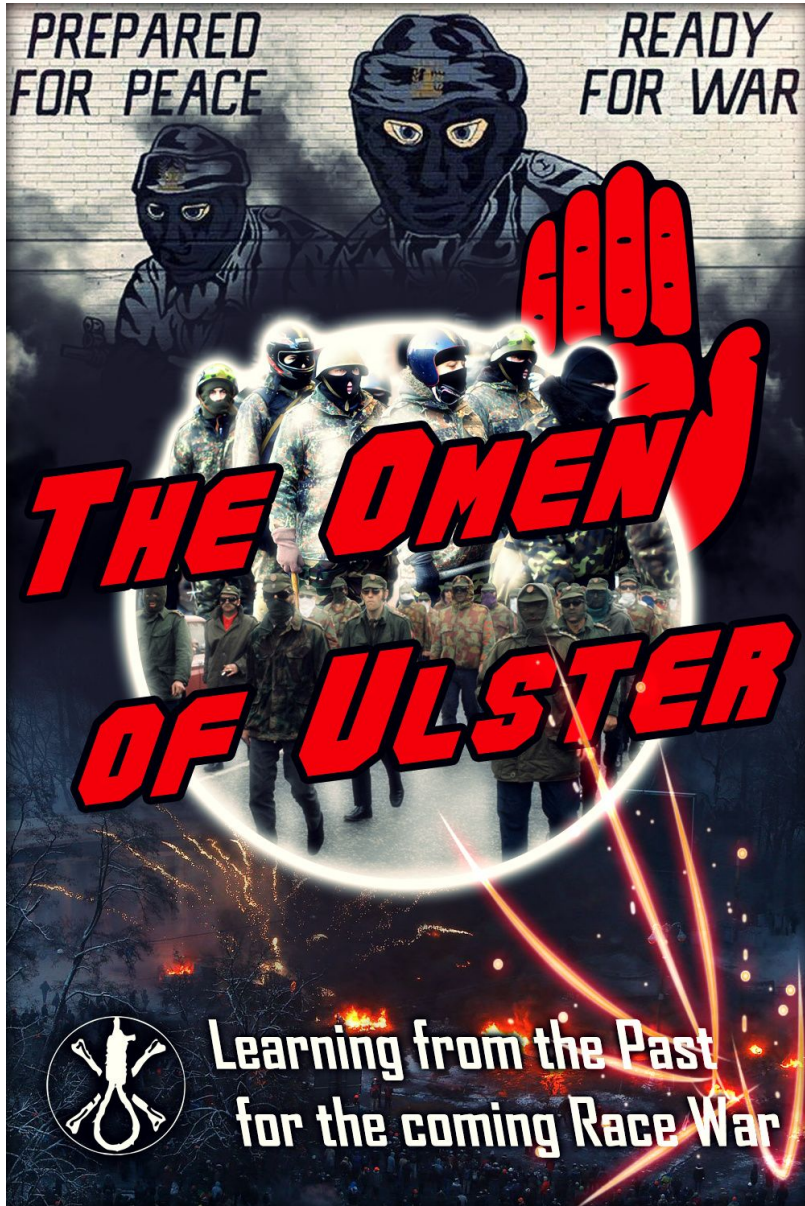
Once again, thank you Omniphi for giving us this exclusive interview, hopefully your words of encouragement, suggestion and tips will serve to inspire more people to step up their game and produce more high quality visual propaganda for the cause.

Thanks for having me, hails!

Boots on the ground

THE OMEN OF ULSTER

Author : Alba



In this article, I will be taking an academic, analytic approach to the situation known as [The Troubles](#), the period of violence in Northern Ireland in the latter half of the 20th century. I find it a valuable source of information for Nationalists to learn from, as it is one of the few examples of a widespread, sustained insurgency in the western world by western peoples and can be used to draw many parallels with what may happen in the future.

Since I'm writing for an international audience, the full details of The Troubles might not be known so I'll give a brief overview, while I'm sure everyone knows about 'The IRA vs The Brits', the situation goes back farther than that. Ireland had long been the rebellious part of the United Kingdom, and in the early 1600s King James decided to settle another troublesome group of people, the border Scots into the recently conquered Irish province of Ulster. The two peoples did not get along and there was frequent conflict between them, the focal point being the [Battle of the Boyne](#), where the last Catholic monarch of England, James II with his largely Irish army backed by France was defeated by Prince William of Orange and Protestant supremacy in Britain, and Ireland in particular was assured afterwards. The battle remains an emotional part of the folklore of both peoples and an important part in their history.

Things mostly went along as normal (aside from a few rebellions here and there) until after the First World War, where the Irish finally launched a successful rebellion and became an independent republic in 1921. But the future issue was that 6 counties in Ulster, with a Protestant, Loyalist majority would remain part of Britain and thus the stage was set for the later conflict that we all know. Things boiled over again in the 60s when decolonization was going on and the ethnic Irish in Ulster felt that it was time the British left the island for good. The Loyalists were willing to do anything to prevent that, and the British government mostly just wanted to keep the peace. What followed was a 30 year, three-way conflict that would see 50,000 people killed and wounded before things reached a stalemate in 1998.

I'm not going to do a history of The Troubles, there's a great many resources out there you can learn from if you're interested (if you want something to start with, try the BBC documentary [Provos Loyalists and Brits](#)). I will be analyzing the various strategies the paramilitary/insurgent groups used, the counter-insurgency methods used by the British gov-

ernment and where they fucked up and where they went right. So let's dive right in.

Claiming Territory: Like current Islamic 'no go' neighbourhoods for police and ethnic Europeans, the community boundaries of Northern Ireland were clearly marked. You know exactly whose neighbourhood you're in at any given moment by the plethora of flags flying and countless wall murals and symbols. It's dangerous to be in one not your own, you risked getting the shit kicked out of you if someone picked up on your accent or asked where you were from at the very least.

These communities were effectively under the control of either side's paramilitary group, British troops or Ulster policemen did not enter Irish neighbourhoods without a serious amount of backup and a reason to go in. Once you did, you can be sure the locals were going to be putting up a racket to alert the IRA to your presence (usually by banging metal garbage lids on the concrete) and a mob would start forming to pelt you with garbage and rocks.

What we can learn from this is that while Muslims have already established something similar to their own, perhaps in the near future, it's highly probable that European Nationalists may establish 'no go' neighbourhoods for migrants. A few flags, graffiti on walls and the occasional bashing of the stray paki that wanders in will mark this territory as their own and draw the future battle lines clearly.

Drawing the Public In: I can already hear the groans about trying to mobilize the clueless masses, it's been tried countless times but nothing yet has seemed to get them off their asses and their faces out of the electric Jew. The Muslims will, I have no doubt about that. If they are provoked (pray for a German Breivik), they will most assuredly start to attack with more frequency and intensity. This is what we want, in Northern Ireland you were born into a side in an active war, there were no bystanders, no non-combatants and you'd be reminded of that if you decided to try and act otherwise by a knife in the ribs or a few boots in your spine.

People will bitch and moan about 'heinous acts' from their own side as long as they feel they're in peace and comfort. The communities in Northern Ireland honored the fighters on their side regardless of what

they did, I'm reminded of the incident with [Michael Stone](#), a loyalist who ambushed a funeral for three IRA members killed by the SAS and lobbed a few frag grenades into the crowd of mourners before fending off the mob with a pair of pistols. He's a hero to the Ulster Loyalists while most people would decry him as a heartless terrorist nowadays. Get the situation tense enough and nationalists will be able to act with much greater freedom than before.

This leads into my next point.

Never Let Things Cool Off: There were obviously ebbs and flows of combat during the troubles, it lasted decades after all. However, whenever things started to die down a bit, you can be sure some side would wind up doing something to provoke the other and kick-start the cycle of violence once more. In 1972, there was a particular incident '[Bloody Sunday](#)', the year before had seen the biggest escalation so far. There were riots over a newly introduced policy of internment for IRA suspects, relations between the Irish community and British army (who were surprisingly welcomed at first) deteriorated as several soldiers and civilians had been killed in the riots. It was a tense time but it was more than possible to weather the storm and let the new reality sink in.

The Troubles might have ended by the end of that decade were it not for the poor discipline of the British Army's Paratroopers, who in a moment of panic and confusion when confronted with an angry mob, and in full view of the press, opened fire on the crowd, shooting close to 30 people and killing half of them. This had an absolutely explosive effect as you can imagine, support and recruitment for the IRA surged and the incident can be credited for turning the IRA into the formidable guerrilla movement it's known as today. The IRA was on the path to extinction and would have likely faded if not for the trigger-happiness of some British paras. Each side in this coming fight will have a long list of incidents to avenge, and it will be added to frequently.

Collusion: Collusion between elements of the British Army and Intelligence services with the Loyalist paramilitaries (who they were officially opposed to) remained a strong sore point for the Republican/IRA cause. Much of the info is still classified but there is still quite a bit of evidence of collusion between the two groups. We can possibly expect something similar in the coming years, rogue elements of system's armed wings

coming to us with information and assistance. Like in Northern Ireland, I imagine some agents/military men will ultimately view the Islamists as the 'real enemy' and the nationalists as simply reacting to Muslim provocation, who should fade away once the Islamist threat is dealt with and things will be able to return to democratic normalcy.

Obviously however, we should be extremely cautious about affiliating or being in contact with such personnel as we'd have no way of knowing whether if they were a genuine sympathizer or an infiltrator out to collect intelligence on us. The government today is far less sympathetic than the British government was to the Ulster Loyalists during that era. Still, there exists the possibility that there will be collaboration between Nationalist groups and rogue elements on the system's military/intelligence services fed up with the limp-wristedness of how their government in prosecuting the war against the Islamists.

Traitors: We should all be aware of the danger that infiltrator's, spies and snitches pose to any nationalist movement, especially once things escalate to the point of violence. Intelligence operations in Northern Ireland were extensive; there were major campaigns involving electronic monitoring, recruiting double agents, and elaborate evidence gathering campaigns. There were several strings of mass arrests involving the IRA that crippled their operations for a time. Even the slightest suspicion that you were involved with it was cause to grab you and ship you off to an internment camp.

The lessons to learn from this are thus; limit information to those that are absolutely trusted and are completely committed to the cause with no possible weaknesses such as finances or family, operate in a cell structure so that if one unit goes down, it minimizes the impact on the organization as a whole and finally, go to the ends of the earth to punish known traitors to serve as an example to others. The IRA made it known that if you turned traitor, you and your loved ones would suffer a far worse fate than whatever the British state could do to you or them.

Arms: If a war is to be fought, arms will be needed for it. While I'm sure that those in North America will have little trouble with this, those in Europe will invariably have to work much harder at it. Initially we can expect that arsenals will be made mostly from private ownership; hunting rifles and shotguns with perhaps the occasional handgun. The para-

militaries in Northern Ireland were heavily armed and acquired their weapons through a variety of means; homemade weapons (The loyalists built hundreds of Sten-like SMGs), sympathetic foreign powers (Libya for the IRA, South Africa for the Loyalists), theft from police/military stores and black market sources. It takes time and a lot of effort to build up an arsenal, but in a few years the IRA went from leftover WW2 small arms, private hunting rifles, to homemade mortars and AR15s.

They're going to come for your guns, that much is obvious. There's going to be no-knock raids where doors are kicked in and houses torn apart looking for stashes of firearms. There are two lessons to learn from this; acquire weapons in small, frequent amounts rather than giving the authorities the opportunity to cash in on a big arms shipment bust. The second lesson would be to take a page from the Turner Diaries with regards to caches, many small stores scattered about the place are far less damaging than a single big store if they are found and seized.

The Dangers of Splintering: Though I've mostly spoken of the IRA at this point, I'd like to shine a light on their counterparts on the Loyalist side. The Loyalist Paramilitaries were in a better position to wage an effective insurgent campaign against the Irish Catholic community but struggled to seize the opportunity. They had sympathizers in both the police force, the RUC (Royal Ulster Constabulary), easily the most militarized police force Britain has ever had, the UDF (Ulster Defense Regiment, the local British army regiment) had several scandals in which arms were given over to Loyalist paramilitary groups. They had better access to equipment, arms and could be practically guaranteed that the local authorities would turn a blind eye to their activities and yet they were never as effective as the IRA was.

Why? Because there was a fucking ton of them and none of them really bigger than the other. Where the Republican Irish community certainly had its own splinter groups of the IRA, they were never nearly as influential and had to move in lock step with them to remain relevant. The Loyalist groups were constantly competing with each other for influence and membership, to the point where it boiled over into violence between them several times. The blame rests squarely on a squabbling and egotistical leadership who were more concerned with themselves being the chief rather than cooperating and having to share power. The lessons from this are that any group should have a formal means of ad-

dressing grievances, and squashing petty quarrels between it's own members and other organizations lest it turn into a violent schism.

Rhetoric Must Match Deeds: This has been covered before in other articles and discussions, but if we are to fight, we must abandon the victimization, moralistic reasoning and slogans that permeate the far-right at the moment (bitching about persecution, white genocide and all that nonsense). We are the wolves and we aim to destroy those who oppose us utterly, let us say so. I say this because it was ultimately the IRA's own rhetoric and moralistic posturing that did them in. They could still be fighting today if not for the incident of the [Enniskillen Bombing](#). For years the IRA had toed a more or less social-democrat line of complaints and justification for their actions. They were persecuted, second-class citizens, the British state was murdering them without justification, their aims were just and noble and they were the heroic good guy freedom fighters in all this etc etc.

That rhetoric blew up in the faces with the Enniskillen Bombing, it shook the organization to its core and damaged their PR beyond repair. They detonated a bomb in a crowd on a Remembrance Sunday, the annual commemoration of British war dead from WW1 and killed a great many of them. The act of killing a large number of civilians out to mourn fallen ancestors in a war that had little to do with Irish independence was viewed as a heinous and hideous betrayal of the ideals that the IRA stood for, and greatly weakened them afterwards, the incident ultimately leading to them agreeing to come to peace negotiations with the British government.

In conclusion, I hope I've painted a bit of a picture of what the future might hold for us. We may have a tendency to romanticize what a coming war may look based on fiction like the Turner Diaries or Hunter, however if we use The Troubles as a gauge, the future looks more gritty and cloak-and-dagger. Let us read and go into whatever we may face with full knowledge of the situation and what may appear. I'll be around in the comment section for any questions or further discussion.

UNWITTING ALLIES

Author : Zeiger



A fascist has an enormous battle ahead of him. That’s because fascists, in their commitment to truth and justice, will need to take down the system. This is to say, our goal is to take down the whole of the modern world, including most of it’s institutions, laws and culture.

Because of the nature of this monumental struggle, we must expect that only a small minority will join our cause, while the masses slumber or worse yet, fight back against us. Because of this fact, there are some who fall into despair or accuse us of “LARPing”. They cannot fathom that we can claim victory against such a powerful system without somehow getting the masses on our side or making compromises with other factions to gain allies. They accuse us of being “unrealistic” or “ideological purists” and complain that we “divide the movement”.

But in fact, our strategy and attitude is based on a very simple distinction.

Strength vs. size

Those who are still trapped in the modernist paradigm see the system as incredibly strong, because it’s so big. And they see us as weak, because we have such few people by comparison. But strength is **not** determined by size or numbers. Our strength comes from our conviction, from our discipline and our determination to do whatever it takes.

The system isn't as strong as it seems. This is because the system is **not** monolithic, but is composed of a great many factions. These factions have different interests, different values and different goals. Moreover, the human quality of their respective leadership is *abysmally low*; most of them are degenerate cowards who wouldn't take responsibility for spilling their own coffee. And they're not as smart as they'd **like us** to think they are.

The most basic strategy of war is to strike at the enemy's weakness and avoid their strengths. Their strengths are numbers, weapons and money. Their weaknesses are their internal divisions, their cowardice, their refusal to take personal responsibility for anything, their obsession with comfort and safety, their mindless adherence to codes, regulations and protocols, and their total lack of mutual trust and solidarity.

A new kind of warfare

There is no question that our ultimate purpose is to see the dawn of a new order. The most direct way to establish this would be to begin implementing this new order ourselves, away from the system. We can offer people services they need (security, food, justice) where the system fails to do so. We can acquire land in remote areas to farm and develop alternative lifestyles. But the threat of system clamp-down always looms on the horizon. And the best defense is a good offense.

Because we will be ready to impose the new order once the system collapses, our best defense against it will be to accelerate its demise. But direct confrontation would be to our disadvantage. Even guerrilla warfare and terrorism will be of limited success against states with long experience and massive arsenals of spying and military technology. That is **their** strength. To win, we need to aim at their *weakness* instead, as was said before.

The blacks and moslems *hate* the government and the liberals. They would need very little prodding on our part to attack other parts of the system we wish to target. Revenue collection agencies are working for the banks. Their reporting procedures (and commission incentivized employees) can be set against corporations and even government departments to wreak financial havoc. Standard commercial protocols set in place to facilitate business can be utilized to bankrupt judges or other public officers.

The different parts of the system exist in an uneasy truce. The moslems and the blacks endure their grievances to continue receiving handouts. Governments and corporations obsessively follow tax codes and banking regulations to continue getting cheap loans. Courts will respect commercial procedures to keep business humming along. We can throw a monkey wrench in all this. The system will eventually adapt to these attacks, of course, but not before some damage is done. And then we can just change our methods again.

The system as a whole appears invincible, yet *individual* bureaucrats are feeble. Forget blackmail or intimidation, even just *malpractice insurance claims* would be sufficient to scare them. These people want peaceful, quiet lives pushing papers in their office. We have to make sure the **only** way they have to keep this peaceful office life is to ignore us and let us have our way.

Unwitting allies

We do not need to compromise with others to acquire allies, because we do not need their consent to have them do our bidding. The various ethnic groups, professional associations, corporations, government bureaus and leftist ideologues have their own desires and behavior patterns. We need to set them one against another.

Once the moslems, blacks, feminists, banking conglomerates, revenue collection agencies, SJW's, antifa, Jewish media executives, lawyers and communists are finished tearing each others throats, WE will be left standing. As such, the system is the system's own worst enemy. It's components will serve as our unwitting (and unwilling) allies.

Conclusion

A million essays, a thousand books and a hundred speeches won't have the same effect on "public opinion" as the occurrence of moslems rioting in the streets, or food prices tripling over a few weeks. The system is desperately holding together this collapsing world, while at the same time maintaining the very policies that are destroying it. Nothing will convince the people that we are right except pulling the veil of illusionary comfort and safety from their eyes.

So what we need isn't to broaden the appeal of our mission, but to harden ourselves and learn the new methods we will need to win this

struggle. We need to attain **real world** powers, both destructive and constructive. On the constructive side, we need the knowledge to build infrastructure to provide for the essential needs of the people. That is, in part, the idea of the **fascist workshop** series. And now I'm highlighting an essential weapon we must add to our arsenal of *destructive* tools.

The Struggle

LIVERPOOL HAS FALLEN

Author : Hangman



“Only Bullets will Stop Us”

Here are the facts:

- National Action announces its intention to hold a White Man March in Liverpool 4 months in advance ([Source #1](#)).
- **August 8th** – Liverpool mayor Joe Anderson claims he received a letter from National Action, threatening that the city “*will go up in flames*” should the march be banned ([Source #1](#), [Source #2](#), [Source #3](#)).
- **August 11th** – Media highlights the NA dresscode for the WMM ([Source #1](#), [Source #2](#), [Source #3](#)).
- **August 14th** – Media highlights instagram posts of an NA member while mayor Anderson calls for free speech curbs ([Source #1](#), [Source #2](#)).
- **August 15th** – White Man March in Liverpool is canceled ([Source #1](#), [Source #2](#)).
- **November 28th** – White Man March comes back to Liverpool ([Source #1](#), [Source #2](#)).

What we provided you with above are just the bare facts, however in the provided sources you will see the different telling of these events by System media and National Action reports. The significance of this particular event was its location, as Liverpool has a reputation as *the most violent left-wing city in England*. Marching through it would be a declaration of National Action’s supremacy not only to its enemies but its supremacy as the leading NS movement in Britain. The significance of this was not lost on the opposition who had mobilized all its resources to prevent this from happening.

The following is an interview with a National Action activist.

What made you guys decide to march through Liverpool in the first place? Surely some believed that NA was not yet ready to take on the Red Citadel.

It must be understood that it is not National Action that organises the White Man Marches. They are organised by an independent body. We

merely attend, but due to our presence being one of the largest and most professional, the assumption and conclusion is drawn that we are the hosts. To my understanding Liverpool was chosen by the organiser for it being known as a 'Red city' and we being who we are decided to accommodate that choice.

[This may very well be comparable to historic [Battle of Cable Street](#) with but one exception that cannot be overlooked. The British Union of Fascists had likewise faced a mob of mobilized antifa protesters who had been brought to the location from across the whole of Britain, but on that day it was the the large police force of 6,000 strong that had crashed against the red horde but ultimately could do nothing to secure the grounds for the lawful march to proceed as planned. National Action, on the other hand, was facing not just the red horde but the machinations of the System and its primary puppet on the scene, **mayor Joe Anderson**, that had mobilized the red horde in the first place. It is all too evident from the pictures and videos of the events of August 15th that the police was purposely understaffed to create the illusion that nothing could be done to secure the grounds for the lawful march to proceed as planned and thus National Action was "*presented*" with the "*fact*" that nothing can be done and hence the march cannot proceed.]

What kind of opposition did you expect to face and what was everyone's reaction to the System trap?

I was present at the official liaison with the WMM organisers. The route was planned, vulnerabilities and possible problems were identified and solutions reached to prevent such problems manifesting. The liaison officers noted these down and discussed how they would resolve issues. The System pigs told the organiser that they predicted anywhere between 200-400 counter protesters and stated how they would handle the situation, to accommodate the march but also the counter protest. What we faced was much larger than predictions, masses amounting in the thousands. The reaction from our men was pure adrenaline and excitement.

[The System had done everything to ensure that the march would fail and it had done everything to make sure that everybody was there to see it fail. Joe Anderson's "*echo*" could be heard over and over, "*mir-*

rored" in the days leading up to the event, in what was a clear attempt to create a media hype for what was to come.

- **Neo-Nazi thugs threaten race riots in Liverpool if they're not allowed to march** – <http://www.mirror.co...en-race-6219022>
- **Neo-Nazis threaten Liverpool race riots if Mayor Joe Anderson cancels city centre march** – <http://www.liverpool...ol-race-9819733>
- **Neo-Nazi group National Action 'tells supporters to bring belts with heavy buckles to city march'** – <http://www.mirror.co...-action-6236637>
- **Neo-Nazis told to bring 'facemasks, sunglasses, heavy-duty belt and heavy belt buckle' to fascist march** – <http://www.liverpool...cemasks-9832107>
- **National Action Liverpool march: laugh in the cowardly faces of these masked racist thugs** – <http://www.liverpool...h-laugh-9834175>
- **Threatened 'White Man March' by neo-Nazi extremists in Liverpool provokes strong social media reaction** – <http://www.liverpool...rch-neo-9841253>
- **National Action Liverpool march: opponents launch fundraising effort for refugees** – <http://www.liverpool...ponents-9848184>
- **National Action fascist caught bragging about "not entirely legal" deadly pocket knife** – <http://www.liverpool...ragging-9850560>
- **Far-right neo-Nazi allegedly brags on Instagram about carrying 'not entirely legal' lethal pocket knife** – <http://www.mirror.co...legedly-6251776>
- **Anti-fascist supporters to hold march in Liverpool in opposition to racist White Man March** – <http://www.liverpool...d-march-9853127>
- **Police aim for "minimal disruption" as racist Na-**

tional Action group plans rally in Liverpool city centre – <http://www.liverpool...-racist-9858296>

- **Mayor of Liverpool Joe Anderson calls for free speech curbs ahead of racist White Man March – <http://www.liverpool...n-calls-9858613>**

It could be very well said that that the media had done a better job of advertising the event than National Action itself, making articles dedicated to the NA dress code and social media entries by its members, things that are not newsworthy on their own as dedicated articles but served a purpose to bring up the upcoming White Man March with increasing frequency in the last days before the event.]

You've seen a flurry of media activity in the last few days leading up to WMM. Did any of you find it odd how the media has acted up and started focusing on even your social media posts to find something to inflate an article from?

This is predictable behavior of how the pig System operates. We understood the reasons behind their intent. They attempted to establish and forge a narrative 'Nasty Nazis vs Good Goy Liverpool'. The media attempt to either belittle and embarrass or induce fear regarding groups who oppose the System. They have thus far opted for fear. I think they understand that we'll give them something to write about it if they don't do it themselves.

[Most noteworthy is of course the obviously fake "*NA letter*" to mayor Joe Anderson, the contents of which are laughable but paint a picture in conjunction with Joe's reaction to it. In said letter the mayor is threatened with "*race riots*" if the White Man March is banned. With this letter in hand Joe proceeds to petition the police and Home Secretary to allow him to forbid the march, meaning that Joe never had the power to forbid the march in the first place, something that National Action was no doubt aware of due to the legal requirements of conducting a public event.

So the only party to this entire situation who had anything to gain from such a letter surfacing was Mayor Joe himself, as evident from his reaction to the letter, which is to demand more legal power for himself.]

The infamous letter to Mayor Joe. Anyone with half a brain could see what was really going on there. How did everyone in NA react to this and did it bring up any concerns over something happening, like the WMM being canceled before the scheduled date or something happening on the day?

A statement was quickly put out refuting the letter, this was an obvious attempt to stop the march and attendees from proceeding and further demonizing National Action and English men. We knew the System was against the group, but by this point, with the rest of the media coverage we knew something was adrift. But we remained dedicated to the course set. I myself view things as they are, I knew something was not quite right. But I encouraged enthusiasm and dedication to our mission. Like the first battle of Ypres when the Prussian Guard come out to attack. They were found lying down in the small hollow. The young officer in charge said they could not surrender as that was against the principles of the Prussian Guard. They were exhausted, but when they recovered they would continue the advance; they were aware they had no chance. After a brief respite, they came out towards the guns, the young officer in front with his sword at the carry and all of them doing the ceremonial goose-step for the last time before they were all killed. It was a performance utterly useless and incomprehensible to the layman, but the purpose was clear to any practitioner of the science of war: troops of that spirit can and will do things which most troops cannot do, and they did. National Action will resurface the courage and nobleness of our ancient blood lines. We must do it, because no other can.

[Finally, August 15th comes around and NA walk into a System trap which was a combination of police, media and Mayor Joe's machinations: the media hyped up the event to have all eyes on it when the day finally came, the police was purposely understaffed so that they could innocently shrug their shoulders and tell NA that nothing can be done about the red horde that was amassed by the System and, in fact, further agitated by Mayor Joe who was on the scene, making speeches before the subhuman masses. We're not even counting the antifa horde itself as a proactive agent in this situation as they were nothing but pawns to the System who on their own, as it will become evident further down in the article, wouldn't have been able to oppose the White Man March.]

Antifa likes to talk about how they forced you into hiding in the luggage station. What really happened?

The police formed a cordon around attendees locked in a single location. They were purposefully understaffed. As the hordes grew, space dwindled. This caused us to be pushed back. Missiles were being thrown, eggs, pill bottles (seriously), rocks etc. The police line was forced back, two pigs came inside the area and ordered National Action members who were in front of the compartment to come inside. Through out the day we was faced with the option of compliance or arrest.



How would you describe the police reaction to the predicament they were in? And was it the police who had actually told you that the march cannot proceed?

When it started to rumble the police shit themselves. I saw pigs being beaten and tenderized like a butcher would before cutting the meat. All the injuries they sustained were circumstantial and accidental due to the sheer volume of people. I saw female state agents crying and crumbling from the pressure and heat. Equipment was flying everywhere, missiles and fists. Officers screaming and crying into their radios, demanding back up and riot gear. But none came. The Reds could have broken those police lines and killed every pig agent there if they wanted too. At one point we was forced against a wall and was being crushed. At this point we decided to fuck the Police and do what was necessary. Fight. One member of National Action started barking commands and throwing people into the back of police. 'PUSH!' and with that we all charged into

the back of police officers and propelled them forward using them as a battering ram against the horde. We cleared ourselves an area and pushed the horde back 10 meters allowing us breathing room. The police confirmed what was designed from the start. The march was not go go ahead. They shut it down.



The authorities canceled the march. On that day National Action faced overwhelming odds and the kind of planned opposition that no national-ist movement in Britain had to face in generations. This alone speaks to



the potential National Actions holds. The System struck a powerful blow that would have left any other movement shattered and dysfunctional, but this was not to be the end of NA.

Whatever doesn't kill us makes us stronger. The media attention given by the System to the event caused a surge in NA membership. Having seen the lengths to which the enemy was ready to go in order to stop the rising star of British National Socialism, NA proceeded to launch false information about more marches to go down, mobilizing new crowds of antifa, which grew smaller in size each time.



What was the motivation behind the campaign of falsely advertised NA gatherings in Liverpool? Did they achieve the desired result?

A few reasons: To confirm it was fat Joe inciting and releasing information, liaised marches have to be confirmed with the council. To see how many scum bags would turn up with 6 days notice and to see how long they could keep this up.

We've seen the memes. Did your guys literally stand off to the side somewhere, taking pictures of the antifa crowds, giggling to themselves, or did you just take pictures of the results of your ruse from online sources?

Oh yes we had men on the ground. The narrative they like to perpetuate is that National Action travel into Liverpool and are an 'invasion force'. What they don't understand is that a number of our men live and work in Liverpool. We had some congregate within their mob.

[Finally, **November 28th** – Liverpool has Fallen as National Action returns and conducts the White Man March unopposed, uninterrupted and with no consequences, legal or otherwise. And what of their enemies? It was a Blitz attack that the System had no time to address or prepare for, no time to mobilize its pawns or generate any media attention.]

Did you inform the authorities or the police beforehand about your return?

No. National Action does not liaise with the police. This was one of our founding principles. To operate independent of any other body. I will reiterate we attend the WMM, not organise. We woke up in the morning and took a few of our guys for a walk in the city, showed one of our friends from out of town around. We live in the city and out skirts. It is a familiar place. Nothing illegal about white men taking a walk. Yet.

[The only bit of news coverage that the event received was [a single sad article](#) put out exclusively for the purposes of damage control, which is self evident from the spin the author tries to put on it: that Liverpool simply didn't notice and *didn't care*. What a stark contrast to how much Liverpool cared on August 15th: it cared enough to put out articles about NA dress code and individual member's social media posts, it cared enough to amass a red horde, it cared enough to purposely under-staff

the police, it cared enough to see Mayor Joe fake himself threatening letters and stand preaching to the crowd, Liverpool cared enough to literally shut itself down for a day, with all eyes on National Action. Hell, Liverpool cared enough to fall for each and every single false message of a potential event occurring that NA put out.

This time around only police presence that could be seen was *two* cars and Mayor Joe was nowhere to be seen or heard from, despite just how vocal he was the first time around. No comment was made even in the aftermath of the March going through, because Joe obviously would prefer to sweep that fact under the rug and acts accordingly.

And the antifa? The antifa on its own was never a threat to National Action and it was proved to be so on this day. The Antifa bragged how “*it will never happen here*”, but much like [the titular 1965 movie](#) it DID happen here. The antifa were well aware of the March taking place and yet they did not show up to oppose it, most likely spying it from the sidelines, afraid to engage as their real numbers were obviously not enough to give them the kind of boldness they demonstrated back in August.]



AT WE DO CONTACT US COMMENT & EDITORIAL POLICY THE ENEMY RESOURCES * SHOP LINKS ANTI FASCIST NETWORK

Let me give National Action three pieces of advice.

Firstly, we in Liverpool don't wear down that easily. We withstood the depression, and we withstood the blitz. And we sure as hell aren't going to allow a bunch of neoplyte neo-nazis to soil our beautiful pavements with the undersides of their boots.

Secondly, the anti-fascist movement in Liverpool is extremely well organised. If you set foot anywhere in our city, we will know about it and we will mobilise and we will stop you. No, we won't behave like the vicious testosterone fuelled rabble which you take such delight in being. We will be orderly and we will be disciplined, and we will make it impossible for you to march through sheer weight of numbers on our side.

Thirdly, and I've seen this happen on several occasions, if you ever do find yourselves able to march without the opposition getting wind of it, the good people of Liverpool will give you such a hard time you will end up wishing that you never had set foot here.



Did you spot any antifa during your march? Any familiar faces following you guys from place to place? And did you keep an eye on the local antifa facebook page as you were marching through Liverpool unopposed?

Nope. No reds in sight. We monitored their pages and twitter feeds. They put out a call to counter. But none showed. We took our time walking. Their boast and claims are air.

Antifa warned that the regular people of Liverpool would never

allow Nazis to march through their streets. Obviously this didn't happen but did you receive any kind of negative backlash from the locals, even if just a random insult?

There were a few who complained. Generally old people, boomer trash etc. We had a lot of interest from younger people. People coming over after speeches, and when we went to the station asking what we was all about, many recognized us and had a laugh about the WMM.

[Some might look on these events and try to rationalize how the System's initial victory was enough and thus did not need to be followed up each time National Action tries to stir something up, however all of its actions and bold talk, same as with the loud promises of the antifa, [declare a firm commitment to do exactly that](#). Moreover, it is absolutely necessary for them to do so, otherwise they wouldn't have opposed NA with such careful planning as they did in the first place.

The System knows exactly what National Action represents, they knew what the taking of Liverpool would represent for NA as well and so it had to be stopped at all costs and it was done with as much media hype and fanfare as possible. Yes, had NA marched as planned on the 15th of August it would have had a much more visible victory than the one it achieved in November. However, ultimately National Action exchanged a louder victory for one that had even greater meaning. It was expected to be the end of NA and yet they came back, they came back and they were completely unopposed, shattering the fake image of the impregnable Red Citadel of Liverpool.]

How did you all feel after you've finally marched through Liverpool?

Very good. It goes to show that the such groups as Anti-fa, Communists etc. are not as organised or embedded in communities as they would like to think. Don't get me wrong, a lot of Liverpool is a degenerate cesspit. But there are many normal, natural and healthy people there.

Whatever doesn't kill us makes us stronger. Did NA learn something from surviving the System trap? Do you imagine something like August 15th ever happening again?

It vindicated what we already know and preach. The pig System will crush any form of true dissent against its internationalist interests.

Now you are the Kings of the Streets in Liverpool and the Kings of the Nationalist scene in England. Is there anything you'd like to say to our readers?

We are in the very beginning of a very bloody cultural war, a war between Nationalism and internationalism and we intend to win it. Join the resistance. No one else is going to do it except you. The right man in the wrong place can change the world. Step it up White man.

Had NA let this go and moved on with other things it would have been an admission of defeat and the start of their downfall. Instead their star shines all the brighter and they are back with a vengeance, honoring their promise "*only bullets will stop us*" while their enemies pretend that nothing happened or that no promises to stop NA at every turn were made.

In the end National Action proved its supremacy over both its enemies and all other nationalist groups active in England.

The Red Citadel has Fallen. **The King is Crowned.** Long Live National Action!



FINNDEPENDENCE DAY

Author : Finnish Contributor



Exactly one month ago the whole world heard Finnish nationalists laughing. Today you'll learn why.

The [Independence Day](#) was always my favorite day of the year, even before I became an evil nazi, everyone's out celebrating like it's one big fucking birthday for the entire country. Well, it is. But the independence day **2015** just blew the previous ones out of the water, period. I am a lucky bastard, I started to become really active in the nationalist scene as we started to arrange these big torch marches in **Helsinki** to remember our fallen heroes. Last year's march was a success, **200** nationalists marched through Helsinki to *Hietaniemi* cemetery, where our heroes in the struggle against Bolshevism are buried. There was *zero red opposition*, absolutely *none*. Considering this was the first time we did this, it couldn't have gone smoother.

So, naturally, I was extremely stoked for the next march. The hype started months before the march. And you can guess the kind. The reds threatened they'd stop the march with force, and the mainstream news were all over it instantly. "*Neo nazi march holocausting minorities on the streets of our dear capital, read now*", et cetera. The cops started gearing up as well, getting armored cars and [FN 303](#) riot guns as this sort of thing was unprecedented here.

A few years before, our nationalist media had been very marginalized, but starting 2015, there was a colossal surge, giving the established Jewspapers a real scare. **First** they tried *ignoring it*, **then** they started a huge *smear campaign*, calling anyone who read the alternative media was a holocaust denying nazi, *literally*. One of the headlines literally read "**Holocaust didn't happen and *other* alternative media claims**" and had a flowchart showing how all alternative media was controlled by a nazi conspiracy. But when they noticed the alternative nationalist media was just gaining more and more hits as they were losing them, they went quiet again. One of the most popular ones is in the **top 40** of all sites in Finland right now, which makes it more popular than most of the ZOG controlled outlets, giving us awesome reach. So as the ZOG attacked the march, we kept promoting it all over and ripping on the reds.

The reds probably realized, all too late, that things wouldn't go their way and they would be hopelessly, utterly outnumbered, so a day before the march the antifas released a statement on the site dedicated to op-

posing the march that they *denounce all violence*. This, after months of posting empty threats about smashing the nazis, making them collectively look like even bigger **cuks** than ever before. They absolutely blew handling it which just contributed to our victory.

On the day of the march, a bunch of my comrades and I arrived to the square early. Even though the march wouldn't begin for almost an hour, there were already people everywhere and there was a huge amount of cop cars circling the area. But the time felt more like a couple of minutes as I chatted with old and new comrades, everyone felt as excited as I was – time just flew by. A little before the actual event was to begin we were joined by a big marching column of nationalist from another, earlier event, with a big flag of Finland held by the leader. They were welcomed to our ranks with huge applause. The event was about to begin, and there were nationalists beyond my wildest expectations. Last year we had 200, I assumed we'd have about 400 this year, but it turned out to be almost **double that**.

In addition to cops, the media started to swarm the place. As I would later find out, foreign Jewish reporters had attended and had been completely *shoah'd* on the spot in an instant, writing how it was *exactly* like the **Triumph of the Will** all over again. We couldn't have gotten a better compliment. One called the march as '*frightening as it was well organized*'.

VOS
GUERRES
NOS
MORTS

Max Blumenthal @MaxBlumenthal · 2 t

The moment I wondered if I was witnessing a reenactment of Triumph of the Will



0:16 ml

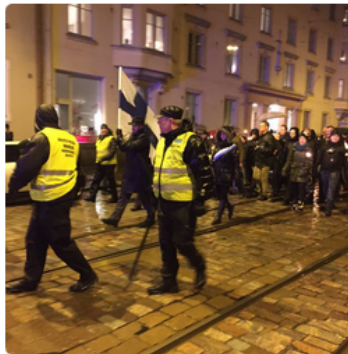
← ↻ 57 ❤️ 20 ⋮

[Näytä muut vastaukset](#)

VOS
GUERRES
NOS
MORTS

Max Blumenthal @MaxBlumenthal · 2 t

Fascists from National Resistance Movement paraded through Helsinki with clubs and torches as police cleared the way



← ↻ 100 ❤️ 15 ⋮

The actual event began with a speech by **Tapio Linna**, speaking about the nature of true nationalism, and praising the soldiers that allowed us to be here on this day. There was no room for shilling here, even **Mr. Linna** had promoted *Horst Mahler* recently. After the speech was over,

the organizers begun handing out torches, but due to the sheer amount of people, they ran out *quick*.

It was storming, but the spirits were so high no one seemed to notice. The march continued steady towards the cemetery, and I would notice only a few lone leftists protesting on the streets that caused much amusement to the marchers. Only at one point did the reds try to disrupt the march, but it was such an extremely pathetic attempt I only heard of it *later* –I thought at that time the handful of reds were just standing there like the cucks they are. Pretty much the entire march chanted “**HAHAHA, ANTIFA**” at them, and due to the acoustics of the downtown Helsinki, you could hear it loud and clear far away. Some antifas tried to toss rocks at the march (*and failed at that, of course*) and some tried throwing flares that landed right in front of their own feet, and then the reds got shot at with the riot guns. There is [video material](#) from an anarchist livestream of an obese, bald antifa manchild (*imagine Uncle Fester from Addams Family*) crying his eyes out about nazis, it became an instant meme in the Finnish social media.



The march flowed smoothly through Helsinki, and everyone was having simply an amazing time. The only other attempt the reds made to disrupt the march was trying to block it with a van, but they were instantly led to the side of the street. And again, the reds provided incomparable amusement to the nationalists as three masked fags sat in the van all looking fucking pissed off and got only madder as the marchers

banged the side and the windows of the van as they marched by.

When we reached the cemetery, we laid wreathes and candles, and the official part of the march was nearing its end, but I would hang out for longer, chilling with a few new cool comrades I had met and later head towards home with my comrades, very fulfilled.

The weeks following the march have been constant shoah. It wasn't supposed to happen, ZOG blew it. The threat of "*NEO-NAZI FASCISM ON OUR STREETS*" has been all over the news and papers, one Jewish owned newspaper literally aired footage of the march side by side with torch march of the **Sturmabteilung**. You simply can't grab a paper these days without a shit eating grin.

The fun was far from over though, the faggotry of the reds knows no bounds. The cops had arrested some *hundred* reds for trying to start shit, and housed them in cells filled with **lice**, and afterwards the reds released a warning to all members to make sure they weren't infected. It, too, became instantly famous. You can probably guess the kind of jokes that circulated: "*Great, now someone has to clean up the cell after the reds, smdh.*" / "*They had other insects up there, in addition to the antifas?*" / "*Having to take their bi-annual shower probably left them deeply scarred*" etc.

But the pain **still** wouldn't end for them. The reds held a meeting in *Turku* for legal advice in a cafe for all reds who were arrested. About **five** nationalists walked in, ordered some coffee, and just sat down to enjoy the show. The reds immediately went silent and all covered their heads and begged them to leave, not having balls to raise a finger despite of being around **40** strong. The nationalists simply *sat* and *enjoyed themselves*. Then the reds begged the staff to remove them, but they wouldn't. Why *would* they? And in the end, in true System pig fashion, **they called the cops**. The cops checked the nationalists' papers, and then when they turned to the reds, they all ran. *Like always*.

All in all, what an amazing day, what an amazing month. Couldn't have asked for a better one. **1488**

GD IMIA MEMORIAL DEMONSTRATION

Author : LinkingDeath



On the 30th of January, the biggest annual Greek Nationalist gathering occurred at the center of **Athens**, that of the [Imia crisis](#) 20th anniversary. Although the leftist regime of [Tsipras](#) and his cultural Marxist buddies tried to stop us with legal (*and illegal*) means, we passed and did the march as planned.

But let's get to the story:

Things were tense and fiery two weeks before the gathering. The antifa scum announced a counter-demo (*as they always do*) at the original meeting place at *Vasilissis Sofias Avenue* near the Parliament. It seems they didn't get [the message of 2008](#), when the AFA scum tried to pull a number and got their asses kicked, revealing themselves to be complete cucks to their overlords – and ours since they gave us a glorious victory on the streets, an event to be remembered for years to come!

After all, as the events unfolded this year, they proved themselves as dumb as hell since they didn't uphold the wishes of their masters and ended up looking *faggier* than ever, as The System didn't even let them have an "honorable" defeat!

Days passed, and on **Thursday** comes the word that 50 anarkiddies jumped some Germans at *Monastiraki square*. Five of them were hospitalized. It should be added that the cops didn't arrest anyone.

The next day, and in fear of reciprocation the cops announced that no gatherings will occur at the designated area of the Imia monument from **06.00** to **24.00**. **The System** thought that we would be some sort of *cucks* that would fall for that petty trap, and we would decide to call it off. But no. The event **had** to occur *no matter what*. We left things in the air that the whole thing is off so as to put the antifascists off guard and in the next morning we announced that the event will be held at **GD headquarters** at *Mesogeion* at the designated hours.

A good number of our guys arrived some hours prior, guarding the place and gradually more people started coming. Not only Greek people, but European delegations of comrades as well. At around **19.00** the event began with the cycles of speakers. The first speaker denounced the regime tactics and introduced the next speakers, comrade **Karakostas** MP of *Voiotia* made a fiery speech condemning the democratic regime of Greece, it's exploitation of the blood of fallen heroes

and it's crimes against the Nation. Next, on behalf of the Greek soldiers, a comrade made a moving speech about heroism, self-sacrifice and faith in Race and Nation. After that, there was the speech of the president of the [ELAM movement](#), denouncing the crimes of the regime against all Greeks and especially our Cypriot brethren.

Next, comrade **Germenis** spoke out against the antifa scum and pointed out what kind of mercenaries they are for the Greek anti-national establishment. After that, comrade **Lagos** made a salute to every Golden Dawn man and woman, that endured and ignored the terrorist intimidation of the state and was there for the struggle. Next, MP **Christos Pappas** took turns and pointed that this event is not just a memorial but a *Rite of Memory* and an *Oath to Fallen Heroes of the Nation* for the **Struggle** to keep on.

Although the most moving instance was the speech of comrade **Alexandros Gerontas**, the *Movement Hero*, survivor of the [2013 murders of our brothers Giorgos Fountoulis and Manos Kapelonis](#), who after having been shot and battling death itself, emerged victorious, stronger and more determined than ever. His message was simple clear: **Keep the Banners High**, we **Never Retreat**, we **Never Surrender** and the **Struggle goes on**, as Fighters and Heroes commence it.

The cycle of speeches ended with the speech of Golden Dawn Leader, [Nikolaos Michaloliakos](#). After two years of absence, due to the unlawful persecutions by the state, he returned, a symbol of new and more fierce struggles to come. In his speech he recalled past Imia memorial days, from 1996 to the landmark year of Golden Dawn's history, 2013 when the masses attending that Imia memorial had *scared* the System, resulting in the persecutions that would occur later that year. But instead of *stopping us*, it made us a lot **stronger** and more **determined**. The national subversive policies of the establishment were also mentioned, namely how the don't only harm our national interests, but moreover pursue the degeneration and de-nationalization of our Fatherland.

But the most intense moment of this holy *rite* was the *Call of our Dead*. The drums echoed the message of a new future that is to come, a future that holds in itself all the weight of our ancestral path, to dispel the darkness and give again the light of **Victory** and **Regeneration**. The torches were lit, that eternal symbol of the souls of our martyrs and he-

roes. It's one of those moments when time stands still, past and present becomes one and our *glorious dead* can be felt among us, equipping us with an **iron will** and powerful determination. In the announcement of our dead heroes names, a strong and loud "**PRESENT**" filled the skies, from the rough voices of Nationalists.

The rite ended with the people at attention singing the National Anthem and the Hymn of the Movement, and then the march began towards the **Ministry of Defense**. Loud slogans, against the state and it's lackeys and towards anyone who wants to destroy the National cause, and a message to every traitor and enemy that Nationalists won't give an inch of space to their enemies and will *never stop fighting* until the **Final Victory**. The march stopped at the Ministry, where a minute of silence for our dead was held. Overall it was a successful and loud event full of intensity, the kind that makes one's enemies shake with fear and fills with hope our silent patriotic brethren across the Motherland and beyond it's boundaries. A call for a strong Fatherland and the emancipation not only of Greece but the whole of Europe from their anti-national and anti-cultural enemies!!

What was the impact of these events on our enemies? They could not handle the fact that they got cucked really hard despite all their terror tactics and outright prohibitions they just couldn't thwart us and prevent us from holding a good and successful event, thus they attempted to strike back the next day crying about "*hate speech*" that was heard during the event and witnessing "*nazi salutes*" when there was just a simple greeting gesture to the crowd. With all these shenanigans they make it really hard for any smart person in the country to take them seriously anymore since they themselves constantly undermine their reliability in the eyes of the people. Talk about self-defeatism and degenerate weakness at it's finest. As for the anarkiddies, they just happened to play "*revolution*" at *Propylaia*, **5 miles away** from the gathering, with police monitoring them as they tried to "*smash fascism*" by looking for any bystander that *might be* a potential nationalist. They didn't find anyone and after all these days of empty threats they looked like complete faggots since they failed to make good on their promises. We can at least hope that they managed to find some warmth in the embrace of their paki and nigger lovers.

All in all it was a victorious day for us and a day of loss and lamenta-

tions for our enemies.

Remember folks, **We are Strength**, *they are Weakness*. And where Strength marches, Weakness provokes. Strength must ignore Weakness and march on ahead to it's Destiny. But when *provoked* by Weakness, Strength must **not** *turn the other cheek*.

IT MUST RESPOND WITH THUNDER!

HAIL VICTORY

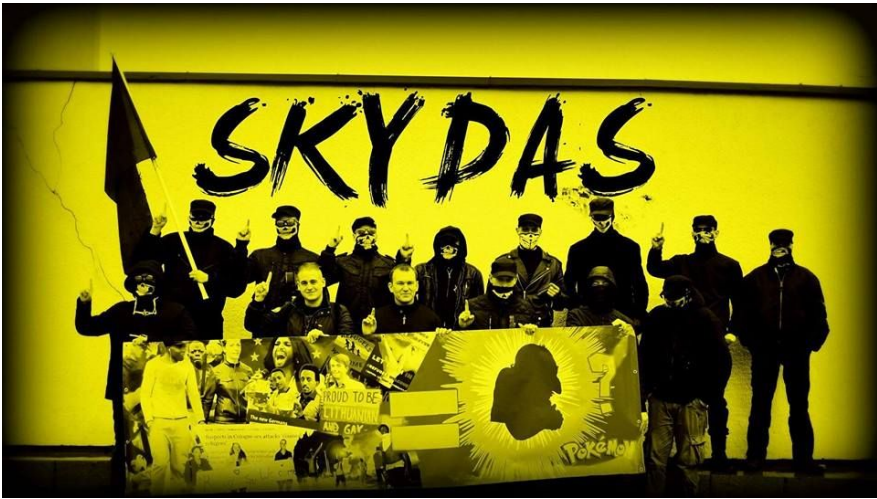
SKYDAS EXCLUSIVE EXPOSE

Author : Hangman



[Cover by SKYDAS]

Up until 2008 there wasn't a real nationalist scene in Lithuania apart from some small groups, however in 2008 the country experienced a "Big Bang" of radical nationalism. The build up of fascists, skinheads and nationalists erupted and marched through the streets (*which later resulted in a lot of targeting by the police*). Until 2013 nationalism was on the rise with LTJS (*Lithuanian nationalist youth union*) at the forefront. After that everything seemed to go downhill, Lithuania turned out to be a small country with high surveillance, vicious liberal media and Israeli funded 'nazi watch'. There were of course groups like **Blood and Honor Lithuania**, which, apparently, did not last long. At present the LTJS is a legal front for nationalism, but according to our comrades it is falling apart, crumbling from the inside, so to speak, due to poor leadership and administration. As it is trying to stay in the shade of legality, it can't show its true nature and ambitions. Enter **SKYDAS**.



Featuring Benjamin Raymond of National Action, bottom row, second from the left.

Apart from **SKYDAS** and LTJS there are no other nationalist movements. The need for an all out fascist movement was distinctly felt in many hearts of nationalists, which led to two groups of people separately planning to create a new movement. It just so happened that one

member of one group befriended the people from the other group and from that day on the two bands came together as the founding members of what we now know as Skydas. During their first ventures there was no decided name or symbolism, but a common revolutionary fire was blazing in their hearts. **National Action** played a big role in inspiring Skydas, as well as [Generation Identitaire](#), [Nordic Resistance](#) and [Casapound](#). The very idea of Skydas is a manifestation of [Gabrielle D'Annunzio's](#) and [Yukio Mishima's](#) legacy – their ideals, symbolism, artwork can be seen in our works. We took our name after the late author's Yukio Mishima's militia [Tatenokai](#) (*Shield Society*). Speaking of inspiration, Skydas passionately acknowledge that throughout history fascism was, is and must be always tied to **art**, which is also a big part of their activity. The founding members are some anonymous kids, students and graduates stuck in dead end office jobs.

Below is our exclusive interview with SKYDAS. We urge everyone to check out their [youtube channel](#) for some epic nazi retrowave stylings.

Did you start out creating Skydas already knowing what you want this group to be or did it experience some changes as it developed?

We knew what our goals were and how we wanted to look like from the very beginning. Keeping the current political and social status quo in Lithuania and Europe as a whole would harm the very idea of Skydas, which is why we wanted to present people with something they have never seen before. That is why we strive to be like a living organism, always growing, not too fanatical or dogmatic. Most changes occur as we study political doctrines, philosophy and history in our circle.

What are the founding principles of Skydas and what is your overall plan of action in Lithuania?

The main goal is to establish a visible counter-culture for the youth. Freeing ourselves from all contemporary sub-cultures and uniting all youth under one idea. The idea of Fascism. For some time to come this means simply informing the youth that alternatives to the current social and political reality exist, providing alternative information sources, a space for people to discuss ideas that are officially taboo. We hope that in doing so we will help to bring up a generation that is much less likely to fall for liberal and leftist brainwashing. For now – the honest support

us, the heroic join us.

What kind of activism do you do?

Our activism is mostly info warfare. Teaching kids the basics of politics and philosophy. We hold discussions, write articles, make informative videos. Currently stickering is getting us a lot of attention too. We did have some demonstrations with provocative banners, but since we hope to keep Skydas a semi-secret organisation, demos will not be a very important in our course of action. It's always a good idea to demonstrate what kind of activities we do, that is why we take videomaking and quality of our content very seriously. Another very important part of activism is creating humour. Internet memes are not for killing time, they are a new form of informative medium that we hope to use to its full extent.

You've taken up a very particular style, could you tell us about its role?

At the current state of affairs, our style is the backbone of what we are. Someone on the internet called us post-ironic meta-neo-fascists, and that sounds pretty great and goes according to our plan, to be exact – to provoke and create confusion to attract people that never had anything to do with subcultures like skinheads or metalheads, people that used to think nationalism/fascism/national-socialism is an excuse for degenerate people to gather and do degenerate things. We believe that it is a duty of every nationalist around the world to do what they can to change the image of nationalism. Now instead of associating nationalism with alcohol and beating people up the youth are bound to associate it with internet memes and aesthetic imagery.



It's called AESTHETICS

Does Skydas appear to be something novel on the Lithuanian nationalist scene? What was the reaction of the public so far to your appearance? What about the other nationalist groups and the police/government?

Yes. We came in like a storm to the Lithuanian nationalist scene. The nationalist and right wing groups were shocked. Getting such a reaction only proved that we are on the right path. At the moment the public barely knows about our existence, because we didn't receive substantial media coverage and for the time being this might be an issue. On the other hand we are always monitored by commie bastards, vatniks as they are known in this part of Europe. They already accused us of being a CIA financed lithuanian version of Maidan, counter-intelligence honey-pot and so on. Speaking about other nationalist groups – we are doing everything to avoid conflicts and do not wish to be seen as competition.

How big is Skydas at the moment? Do you have multiple chapters across Lithuania or are you localized?

We have people all across Lithuania and with every video released we get new recruits asking to join our ranks. Membership is a few dozen at the moment.

Benjamin Raymond of National Action has actually met up with your group, how did that go?

Benjamin Raymond was the one who inspired us to create SKYDAS in the first place. Some founding members already know him for over two years, having met him on imageboard circles. The meeting here in Lithuania went great, with support from National Action we knew that we will do our part in contributing to the Fascist Spring that is going to start blooming across Lithuania and Europe very soon.

What is the relationship between NA and Skydas?

Relations between NA and Skydas are mutually inspirational, we are giving each other ideas for activism and visual imagery. We are constantly receiving tips for strategies of development, as NA is older and has much more experience. We try to keep close contact with our brothers in arms.

What kind of news can we expect Skydas to become associated with once you break the media barrier?

I think that once we break the media barrier, we will become the main boogeyman. But given some time, we just might succeed in changing the perspective of how the young people see Fascism and it will be a major victory for us all. Of course that would mean facing our enemies in a full-scale media war, but that is why we are starting small, to be prepared for fights to come.

Many people find it hard to actually start up a group and get going. Is there anything you'd like to say to our readers and fascists worldwide that could prove useful?

Revolution begins inside an individual's mind. Starting activism all alone requires courage, but our generation has a unique ability to organize online. We advise the readers to do just that. From imageboards to online games, one might find restless kids wishing to do something about the awful social reality anywhere. A Facebook meme page or a Youtube parody channel might prove to be the foundation of a success-

ful organisation. One only has to learn to trust people, forgive their mistakes and act as a team. And never lose hope! "*Der Sieg Wird Unser Sein!*" (**Victory will be ours!**)

History and Legacy

THE FIUME ADVENTURE



Original article ["Italian Regency of Carnaro: city-state ruled by the poet D'Annunzio"](#)

Source: "Tolkovatel" [Толкователь]

Translated by Alexander Slavros

"It is not possible to root out desire, to fight passion is to sin against life."

-Gabriele d'Annunzio

Fiume is a city located on the coast of the Adriatic Sea. It is also the key port in the north of the Quarnaro Bay, which separates the Istra peninsula from the eastern coast of the Adriatic. Today this city bears the name *Rijeka* and belongs to Croatia, however in the first years after the First World War it was a topic of heated discussions. Before the war the city was part of the so called "*Transleithania*" – lands of the Hungarian crown which were part of the Austro-Hungarian Empire.

After the end of the war, with the collapse of the Empire, the city fell in the hands of the Yugoslavian Committee. Then, when on November 4th, 1918 the Italian cruiser "*Emanuele Filiberto*" had entered the harbor, control over the city falls to the Italian National Council. France and England also send their forces to establish allied control.

The fate of the city became one of the most controversial topics during the Paris Peace Conference of 1919. Both sides, Italy and Yugoslavs were part of a heated debate as to whom the city belongs. Italians pointed to the fact that they were the majority population. Indeed, according to the official 1910 census 24,212 Italians, 15,687 Yugoslavs, 6,493 Hungarians and 3,383 other nationals lived in Fiume. Opponents objected that while there was indeed an Italian majority in the city, all surrounding territories were populated by Slavs. Both sides argued how the land was rightfully theirs, utilized various arguments of historic and economic nature, talked about "national interests" and called for justice. One of the issues was the secret 1915 London agreement which laid out the conditions for Italy to join the war. In it Italy

made no claims for Fiume. However, nobody had expected the total collapse of the Austro-Hungarian Empire. Another important factor was the principle position of the US president Woodrow Wilson, who insisted on Fiume becoming part of the newly created Kingdom of Serbs, Croats and Slovenes. Regardless, the situation was at a standstill. It even came down to the Italian delegation of Prime Minister Orlando leaving the Paris Peace Conference in protest, but returned after persuasion from the Allies.

A rather peculiar solution was proposed by the Italian poet and author **Gabriele D'Annunzio**. On September 12th, 1919 he led 40 vehicles with volunteers to Fiume. As the New York Times wrote, when the "army" of 2,300 people departed in a column from Ronchi, the commander of the Italian garrison in Fiume, general Pittaluga with a detachment of gunners at his back declared that he must fulfill his duty. However after the Poet replied, that if the general is going to shoot "*his own brothers*" then he'd have to shoot D'Annunzio first, Pittaluga exclaimed "***Viva Fiume!***" and joins D'Annunzio. Then when the militia entered the city some of the inhabitants and sailors joined them as well and the allied garrison was locked in the barracks. D'Annunzio proclaimed the city joining Italy, presenting the government with *fait accompli*. But the Italian government of Prime Minister Nitti had instead established a land and sea blockade of Fiume. Thus D'Annunzio became the absolute master of the city.

The Poet's biography in of itself deserves a separate story, much needed to understand his action. We'll restrict ourselves to a brief retelling of the most interesting moments. Being a big celebrity prone to shocking his audience D'Annunzio led a luxurious and lavish lifestyle in Italy: he had his own entourage, there was a great collection of statues and tapestries in his villa and, of course, the author never had a shortage of women. Naturally, Gabriele amassed exorbitant debts. To get rid of them the Poet agreed to do a tour with public lectures across Latin America, proposed by the Argentine millionaire Giovanni Del Guzzo, who in return would take care of D'Annunzio's creditors. Agreeing, D'Annunzio fled from Del Guzzo to Paris, where his literary triumph continued. In France he lived it up with an even greater flare, having an entire harem in his home. When the war began, the famous writer, who was already over 50, finally sides with the irredentists, using his popularity as a means of pressuring the government. Even during the war D'Annunzio

does not betray his lifestyle. While hundreds of thousands of soldiers die, the Poet, holding the opinion of his superiors to little regard, satisfies his own ego. He conducts risky raids, first on torpedo boats, and then after becoming an aviator, in between his flights continues to live in his luxurious palace. To his credit it is worth noting that he waged war successfully – in August of 1918 he made the first air raid on the capital of the enemy state of Vienna. The author meets the end of the war in the rank of lieutenant colonel, a lost eye as a result of an unsuccessful landing, and with a foreboding anticipation of “*the stench of peaceful life*”. The ideal candidate to lead the Fiume adventure.

Taking control of an entire city D’Annunzio has no plans of stopping. More and more **Arditi** flock under his wing and soon their numbers reach 11,000. After several planes deserted to Fiume the Italian government had to take out of commission its entire fleet to avoid this in the future. This army did not lack weapons, as the crew of gunship with artillery, 30 thousand rifles and ammo on board, all meant for Russian Admiral Kolchak, mutinied and changed course for the Poet’s domain. In November D’Annunzio with a force of a thousand volunteers on board of 4 destroyer ships arranges another *sortie* – to Zara (now Zadar), a local Italian commander joins him. Zadar was later taken by Italian regular army. The Poet has plans to take Split and invade Montenegro. A year after Zara the Poet expands his domain, taking over the islands in the Kvarner Gulf and several villages to the east of Fiume.

One of D’Annunzio’s first orders was the introduction of food cards. However as the city was under siege, surrounded by mountainous terrain with no place to grow food and no banks or factories working in the city, **piracy** becomes Fiume’s new major industry after its capture by the Poet. Some weeks after its takeover the Arditi seize a ship with provisions headed for Pola and steer it back home. Such instances repeat in the future. For instance in April 1920 with the help of motor boats a steamship with provisions is captured and after being unloaded let go. It should be remembered that the Poet payed his soldiers, and piracy was one of the ways of getting the funds. In the same month Fiume is gripped by a general strike caused by a decrease in rations. The Poet himself, however, lived in luxury. When he’s not busy renaming streets, hotels and restaurants, he works on creating new liquor, feasts at banquets and the piano is played in his house.

Not everything was as smooth for the rest of the city. After its capture D'Annunzio produces a proclamation declaring a martial law in Fiume and threatens the death penalty to all who oppose "*Fiume's Cause*". Then the poet holds elections for the city council under the watchful eye of the troops. The entire populace is called upon to fulfill their patriotic duty – vote. However to limit the participation of the slavish citizens on election day the bridge separating the suburb of Sussak where they were a majority was raised. Moreover only one political force was allowed to participate in the elections, *Unione Nazionale*, so if anyone wanted to vote differently they had to write in the candidate's name by hand. As a result the Italian annexationists get 6,999 votes out of 7,150. But D'Annunzio has a hard relationship even with this loyal National Council. First the council protests the Poet, standing in support of the Italian government, then they change their mind, allowing his forces to stay in the city until its unification with Italy. This question was to be addressed in a plebiscite in late December. To ensure the desired outcome the Arditi take control of the ballot boxes, and the Poet declares that he will not leave the city, until he achieves his goal and annulled the results of the vote. There are differences in the army as well, particularly between the Carabinieri and the Arditi. In May 1920 when a squad of the former along with their commander attempted to leave the city they were met with Arditi machine gun fire on the border – this grew into an hour long confrontation until general Ceccherini had arrived to resolve the matter. In the end 12 people were killed and 50 wounded. The end of summer and beginning of autumn of 1920 marked another break between D'Annunzio and the council, resulting with the dismissal of the latter on the grounds of proclaiming Fiume's independence and the adoption of the "*Italian Regency of Carnaro*" constitution. A provisional government was formed where, of course, none other but Gabriel D'Annunzio himself became the Prime Minister. In the end, after the Poet's declarations the national council had to once again assemble and express a vote of confidence for the new government.

D'Annunzio's opposition was very active. The dissatisfied with the high indemnity imposed by him on the business community in order to pay his troops, they organized around Riccardo Zanella, a former Fiume MP to the Hungarian parliament, who was championing the idea of an independent Fiume under Italian protectorate. Faced with D'Annunzio he was forced to leave the city and act from Trieste. During the mentioned

plebiscite Zanella and his supporters spread leaflets and manifests calling to support the proposals of the Italian government, which was met with repressions, searches and arrests from the Arditi. Later the conspirators were hoping to bribe D'Annunzio's soldiers to overthrow him, but their plan was uncovered. Socialists were also in opposition to the new regime. In their manifesto printed in the official party newspaper *Avanti* they called D'Annunzio a "*mad despot*" and blamed the Arditi for bringing hunger, imprisonment and torture.

While D'Annunzio's men beat up political opponents in Trieste and kidnap generals that caused dissatisfaction, others, like general Ceccherini, having received the post of the Poet's commander in chief, join him voluntarily. One of the author-aventurer's comrades was another adventurer – captain Luigi Rizzo, war hero who had sunk the Hungarian super-dreadnought "*St. Istvan*" with a torpedo boat. The Poet appointed him admiral. An Italian "*Patriot senator*" Casagrande joins him as well, having abandoned for this his newly wed wife in Nice. The grateful Poet appointed him commander of aviation. Another public figure, the Belgian Leon Kohnitsky, assigned by the Poet to be the Secretary of Foreign Affairs, organized the "*Anti-League of Nations*". The government was headed by Alceste De Ambris, a former member of the anarcho-syndicalist trade union in the Italian syndicalist union, who was expelled from it for supporting Italy joining the First World War, afterwards becoming one of the founders of the Fascist movement and co-author of the first fascist manifesto along with the father of Futurism Filippo Marinetti. All in all the city is visited by many guests. For instance during Fiume's anniversary celebration an American delegation was present with senators and judges, among the guests of honor were the great tenor of the time Enriko Caruso, who became the star of the evening, and Giovanni Caproni, famous aircraft designer and veteran of Salvator Palladino's Garibaldi movement.

After the city's declaration of independence De Ambris along with D'Annunzio wrote the constitution of the "*Italian Regency of Carnaro*". Let's look at its unique aspects. It is most known for the special role it gives to music, which was declared a "*social and religious institution*". Every village of the province had to have an acting choir and orchestra, subsidized by the state, and in Fiume itself a concert hall with at least 10 thousand seats was to be built. The education system also had to pay

attention to music, with choir practice and by creating a number of art schools. Another institution of higher education was to be a University free of interference from the law. All in all the goal of education had to be the exaltation of Latin culture, Italian was declared the primary language of education, however it should be noted that in every commune primary education had to be conducted in the language of the majority residents.

In general, the constitution could be said to have been progressive for its time in regards to rights and freedoms. In addition to various guarantees for non-Italians (*which looks fairly strange on the background goals of the Poet's adventure*), such civil rights were introduced as women's suffrage and equality before the law of everyone regardless of race, sex, language and faith. There were rules about a referendum on popular initiative, recall of elected MPs by the voters and etc. The State guaranteed to all citizens, male and female, primary education in healthy schools with physical education classes in public schools under the open sky, minimal wage jobs, benefits and pensions. Property was regarded as a social function for which one needs to take responsibility. Convicted under the law or tax evaders were deprived of civil rights, since according to the constitution only those who strengthened the wealth and power of the state were regarded as full citizens. The port and railways were nationalized.

An important feature of the Fiume constitution was also that it was the first attempt to establish a corporate state in practice. Everyone depending on their occupation had to be a member of one of the ten corporations. Each corporation has its own number and represents in itself a particular class of society. The **first** – wage workers, peasants and small craftsmen; **second** – managers and technicians; **third** – financial officers; **fourth** – owners of enterprises; **fifth** – utility workers; **sixth** represented the intellectuals: teachers, students, people of art; **seventh** was comprised of people in liberal professions; **eighth** included workers in cooperatives; **ninth** – sailors. The most interesting was the **tenth** corporation which had no official name and consisted of "*the mysterious forces of progress and adventure*", people of the future, a kind of elite. This system of corporations affected virtually all branches of power: they form one of the houses of parliament, elect certain ministerial posts, have courts dedicated to sort out labor disputes, representing all corpo-

rations except for the tenth, thus providing, according to the authors, the harmonious functioning of society.

Let's take a closer look at the relation of powers which were to be established by the constitution. Their particular feature was a clear separation of functions. The Parliament consisted of two houses: Council of Senators and Council of "*Provvisorii*". The first were elected by universal secret ballot for a period of ten years under the quote of one senator per thousand inhabitants. The Senate were to meet once a year for a short session and pass laws and decrees regarding the criminal and civil codes, police, defense, secondary education, art, relations between the communes and the state, appoint ministers of defense, interior and justice. The "*Provvisorii*" was to consist of 60 delegates and proportionately represent all corporations (*except the tenth*) in more or less equal proportions, and just as the senate have well-defined powers within the scope of economic management, labor relations, appointment of Ministers of Economy and Labor. Once a year both houses were to sit together forming the Grand National Council called "*Arengo del Carnaro*" which handled foreign relations and financial policy, higher education and constitutional reforms. Joined meetings also were to appoint ministers of foreign affairs, finances, education, noting that the foreign affairs minister was also the Prime Minister. All seven ministers were elected for one year. Every seven years the "*Arengo*" assembles for a special session – to discuss constitutional reforms even though those could take place at any time if that were the desire of a third of the populace.

Communes would have considerable autonomy. They handled primary education, appointed communal judges and police, could collect taxes, enforce the laws and handle all affairs beyond the competence of local branches of the legislative, executive and judicial powers. Communes could also pass local laws approved by the province and enter into agreements with each other with approval of central government. The armed forces were militia in nature and during peace time there is no regular army but regular exercises were to take place. Everyone were obliged to serve: men in the armed forces while women in hospitals and factories.

However this whole system of checks and balances and the complex distribution of power loses all meaning if the national council decides to appoint the Commandant. This position was inspired by the dictators of

the Roman republic. When the state is in danger one person is given all power: legislative, executive and military. "*Arengo*" defines the period for which a dictator is appointed, "*whilst not forgetting that in the Roman republic dictatorship lasted for 6 months*". At the end of the dictatorial period the national council can leave the Commandant in office, appoint a different person as Commandant or even punish him. However until that point the dictator's power was absolute.

While D'Annunzio was the ruler of Fiume the Great Powers did not stop arguing about the status of the city. In the end this question was left to be decided immediately by Italy and Yugoslavia, whose efforts lead to a compromise. Fiume was supposed to become a free city under Italian protectorate. The Italian government sent the Poet's forces an ultimatum, demanding they abandon the city and return to their units. In response D'Annunzio declared war on Italy on December 1st, 1920. After heavy fighting, on December 29th the regular forces occupy the city and the Poet, first declaring his readiness to die, departed on an airplane. Thus ended the adventure which lasted for 15 months.

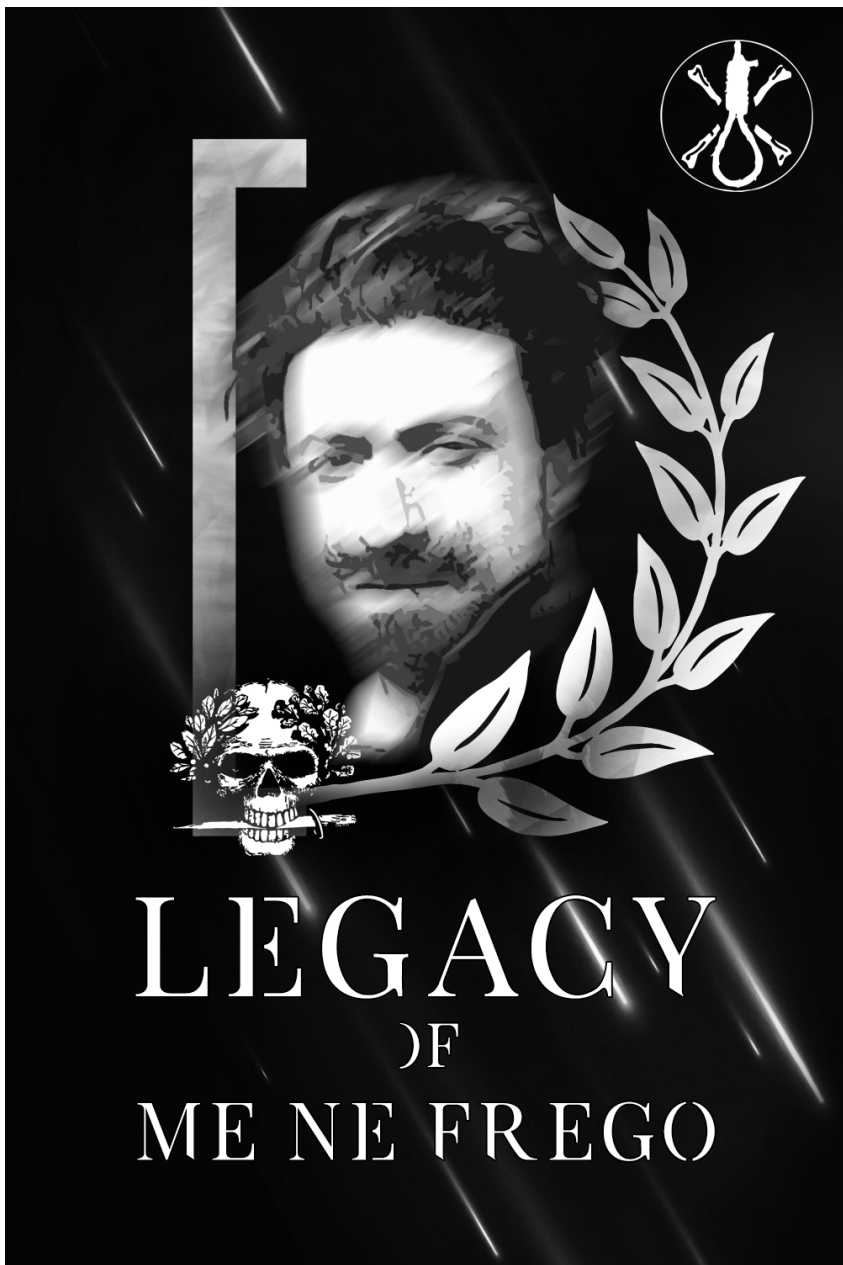
It is difficult to give a clear assessment of D'Annunzio's regime based purely on its constitution without paying heed to the context in which it was signed. Being the real power in the city the Poet was not hesitant to prove that might makes right, repressing all opposition and annulling results of the plebiscites when they were not in his favor. To understand the ideology of the regime one must add another piece to the puzzle. D'Annunzio declared his mission to be saving Italy from the socialists. The Poet believed in the greatness of national spirit, which in his opinion communism kills. According to this view the Belgian Leon Kohnitsky, who became Secretary of Foreign Affairs, together with the Poet-adventurer, started organizing the "*Anti-League of Nations*" which was to include "*all the oppressed peoples*" and a conference was called which was attended by invited delegates from Egypt, India, Turkey, Ireland, Hungary and Persia. Critics sarcastically noted that this league could've been attended by surviving Young Turks, successful in eliminating the Greeks, Syrians, Armenians and Arabs; exiled Egyptian Pasha; some Brahmins with their love for the lower castes and "*untouchables*"; and the oppressed people of Montenegro would have been represented by the former King Nicholas and his thirty pro-german sons.

Could the socialists have declared D'Annunzio in their proclamation

anything but a “*mad despot*”? He was much closer to the Fascists of that era. In fact this relationship was not kept secret. At the first Fascist congress in Milan in the spring of 1919, before the capture of Fiume by D’Annunzio, Benito Mussolini in his speech proclaimed “*we cannot remain deaf to the struggle for Fiume.*” After its takeover the Fascist leader states his solidarity with the Poet: “*Fiume is the rebellion of the great proletarian woman (Italy) against the new holy alliance of the world plutocracy. Proletarian! Socialists are selling themselves to Nitti and the big banks!*” The official newspaper of the Fascist movement, Popolo d’Italia prints the slogan “*Fiume or death!*”

Regarding the constitution itself, the laws such as women’s suffrage are well in line with the Fascist demands of 1919, however they never went through with that, while the concept of the corporate state was not only adopted by the Fascists but realized into practice. It should be noted however, that the corporate harmony brought by Fascists with equal representation of both capitalist and working interests in practice worked against the latter. Class collaboration is the most that national-syndicalism of De Ambrisa could offer with the Poet’s blessing, while in Italy itself, unification with which they longed for so much, a revolution was brewing with demands for total worker’s control over the enterprises. The constitution, a kind of “*fascism with a human face*”, in practice could prove to be a useless scrap of paper at a mere whim of D’Annunzio. However the adventure came to an end before any conclusions could be made regarding its application in practice, and the Poet himself after his retirement was surrounded by great honor and luxury in the Fascist regime until his death.

LEGACY OF ME NE FREGO



Original article "[Guido Keller](#)"

Source: "Tradition" [Традиция]

Translated by Alexander Slavros

[Guido Keller](#) (February 6th, 1892 – November 9th, 1929) was an Italian pilot, revolutionary, adventurer, close friend and comrade of [D'Annunzio](#) and one of the early influences of Fascist aesthetics, and even a precursor to the psychedelics revolution of the 60s.

He was born in Milan to an ancient aristocratic Swiss family named **Keller von Kellerer**, which moved in the middle of the 18th century to Lombardia, Italy. After having finished primary school, his parents sent him to a Swiss boarding school, where he attended for two years before getting expelled for undisciplined behavior.

Sports enthusiast and pilot, he took a tea set with him on his plane and never wore his flight jacket – substituting it for a fancy suit with a long scarf that had a bow-tie on the end, plus a fez hat instead of a pilot's helmet. In flight he'd sometimes steer the plane with a rope while reading a book. He was shot down several times and was heavily wounded in his leg, after one emergency landing he was taken prisoner and released by Italian forces after the [Battle of Vittorio Veneto](#).

Keller organized the hijacking of the trucks that took 300 volunteers to **Fiume** for [D'Annunzio's adventure](#), a gift that Keller gave to D'Annunzio along with a huge bouquet of red roses.

In the established Regency of Carnaro, Keller was made the acting secretary and capo. In practice, this meant that he was in charge of getting weapons, supplies and materials – by any means necessary.

When Fiume ran short on supplies, Keller would personally fly on his plane to various villages, where he would outright steal anything he could get his hands on. These "*corsair*" activities were viewed favorably by D'Annunzio. One time, Keller even stole a big live pig that he put on board of his plane, however it was so fat that it broke through the fuselage. So, when Keller was landing, the pig became an impromptu part of the landing gear.

In Fiume, Keller, together with writer and yogi [Giovanni Comisso](#), start the “**Yoga – Union of Free Spirits Longing for Perfection**” movement, with the swastika as its symbol, along with a 5 leaf rose. The movement had an esoteric foundation and saw as its goal to protect D’Annunzio from the moderate conservative elements that attempted to influence him, along with declaring ideals of free love and that thieves and prostitutes are preferable to them than boring and lawful bourgeois.

The movement attempted to theoretically explain the necessity of a “*science of Love as a means for Transfiguration,*” declaring that the true meaning of the word “*philosophy*” wasn’t “*love of wisdom*”, but “*wisdom of love*“. The movement described the Fiume adventure as a moment of spontaneity and non-seriousness in a businesslike and serious world, an ongoing holiday in a world that forgot how to celebrate, a world enslaved by dumb, pointless labor.

“*Yoga*” regarded itself in opposition to spiritual movements founded on the unquestioning authority of a single man. According to them, even if that man were the greatest genius, by his nature, he’d be limited and intolerant, incapable of accepting differing views of things, whereas Keller declared that it was the dialectic capacity to embrace opposing positions that was the sure sign of the fullness of life. In contrast, the dictate of a single person created a devastating monotony, which was negation of life itself.

Keller also founded “**The Desperates**” (*Disperati*), a division of bodyguards for D’Annunzio, made up of a gang of guys who were rejected by the Fiume Command from participating in the service, due to their uncontrollable nature. Most of their time The Desperates spent swimming, exercising, singing and marching around town dressed in only shorts. They would gather in the evenings in some deserted area where they’d fool around, dividing up into two teams and having shoot outs with real weapons, live rounds and functional grenades, as such they had their fair share of injuries. Thereafter they’d walk around town singing, wearing flower necklaces.

Giovanni Comisso described them as “*A small squad of eager, cynical, cruel young lads, wonderful in their daring: the color of rebellion and freedom, people who made it through the sieve of war, revolutionaries if not in their ideas, then in spirit. These guys were known as “sol-*

diers of death". No dirt stuck to them – these lads cursed by mediocrity and wise men of the world – who had shown the world the color of man in the epoch of the spirit's twilight".

Their slogan was "me ne frego", which later was adopted by the Italian Fascists, with the first true Fascist "Disperata" appearing in Florence in June of 1921.



Following D'Annunzio's love for the theatrical, his comrades turned politics into an aesthetic expression. D'Annunzio wrote during the Fiume Adventure: *"Arditi camp in the evening. Real fire. A speech, inspired faces – a race, born in fire. Chorus singing... Marching. Daggers glistening, held tightly in fists. Grandeur that is entirely Roman in spirit. The daggers point upwards. Slogans. Spirited pace of cohorts. Meat being fried over an open fire. The erupting flame burns the face – fever of courage. Rome is the goal."*

His legionaries devised symbolic rituals which would later on be adopted by fascists. Legionary-insurgents adopted the Moroccan Fez as their head dress. Black shirts and skulls became the symbols of power over life and death. Their banners depicted the roman eagle with open wings. Geometrically strict marches symbolized through the anonymity of their participants a rejection of the bourgeois. Utilization of theatrical techniques into political activity helped cultivate a particular connection between the the Comandante of Fiume and the masses, utilizing the power of symbols and myths.

By the end of the Fiume Adventure Keller became friends with [Marinetti](#) and in time becomes a supporter of **Futurism**.



Marinetti during D'Annunzio's Fiume Adventure with Guido Keller on his left and Ferruccio Vecchi on his right, the trio helped influence early Fascist aesthetics.

Leaving the air force, Keller for a time finds himself in Turkey, where he unsuccessfully attempted to start a piloting school.

In 1923, he returned to the air force and worked in the Italian embassy in Berlin, becoming widely known in certain circles thanks to his nonconformism.

In 1925 he is sent as a military pilot to Libya, after requesting transfer to active duty.

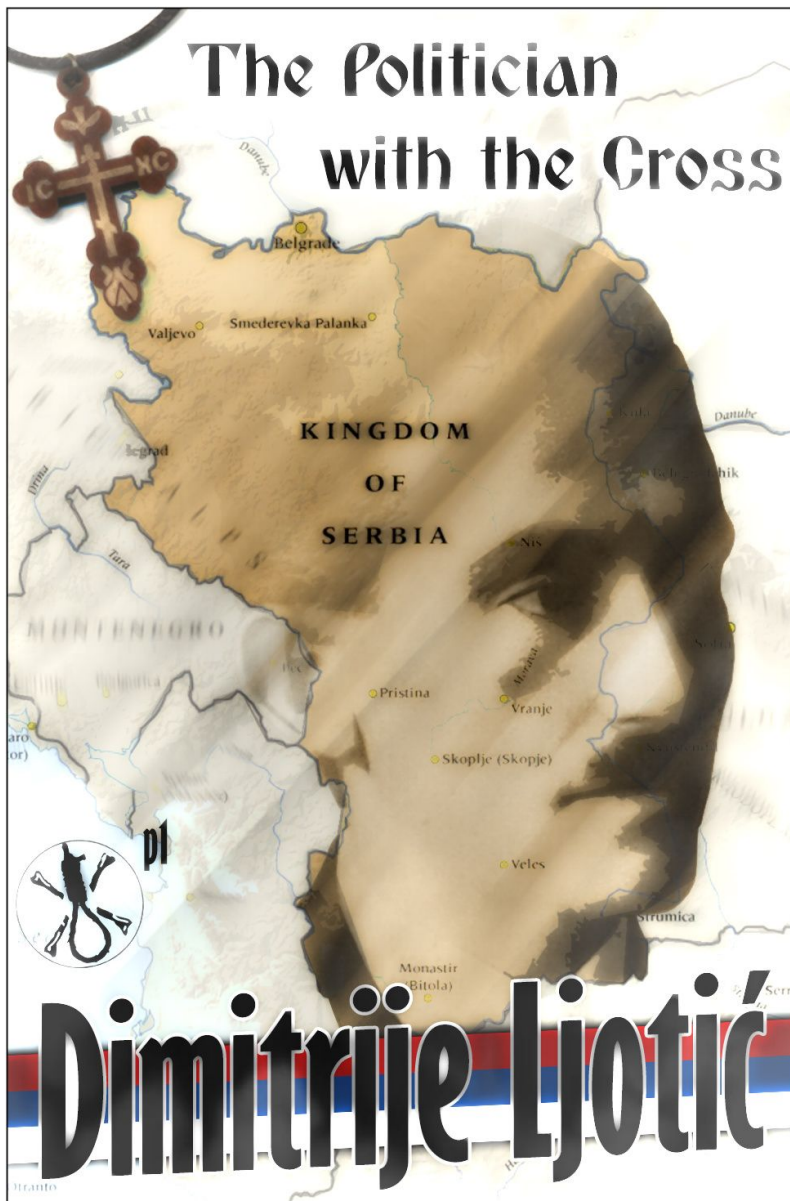
Upon his return to Italy he is sent on a commerce mission to Latin America. He spent the winter in **Venezuela**, taking an expedition down the **Orinoco river**, crossing the **Guyana** and reaching the Caribbean sea. Returning to Italy once again, he develops projects for commercial ties which would be realized using hydroplanes. These would be able to land on rivers near Brazilian, Colombian and Venezuelan shores.

In 1928, he crashes his hydroplane, losing his comrade but surviving with no serious injuries.

On November 9th, 1929, Keller dies in a car crash with his two pilot friends. On D'Annunzio's request, Keller was buried in the **Vittoriale estate** at **lake Garda** in Lombardy, where D'Annunzio himself would also be eventually buried.

THE POLITICIAN WITH THE CROSS [P1]

Author : Zmayewit



[Dimitrije Ljotić](#) is an unfamiliar name outside of Serbia. Before you is the first article in a series dedicated to this man, his teachings and his work, all in chronological order beginning with his short, but comprehensive biography dealing with his background and early years. The Series will deal with his political life, his role as founder and teacher of a political movement and later armed forces in World War 2, his relation to specific people and specific events.

By the end of this series you'll know why he was called the "*Politician with the Cross*".



Dimitrije Ljotić was born in 1891 in *Belgrade*. Most of his life he spent in his hometown of *Smederevo*. His oldest known ancestors **Đorđe**, known as *Ljota* and **Toma Dimitrijević** came from the village of *Blac*, now in Greek Macedonia, in first half of 18th century. First they settled in a village of *Krnjevo*, close to town of *Smederevo*. Around 1750's these two brothers built a wooden church in Krnjevo and dedicated it to saint George, their patron saint. At the end of 18th century, they resettled to Smederevo. According to legend, in their house the leader of the [First Serbian Uprising](#), **Đorđe Petrović Karađorđe**, received the keys of Smederevo fort from the Turks. The family of Ljotić stayed loyal to the Karađorđević dynasty till the end. Dimitrije's father, **Vladimir Ljotić**, had to leave Serbia in 1868, because he was wanted as conspirator against [Obrenović dynasty](#), a rival dynasty to Karađorđević. He returned only after the abdication of king **Milan Obrenović** in 1889, when first radical government of [Sava Grujić](#) was formed. Already in 1890 he was appointed as Serbian consul in Salonika. Later, Vladimir Ljotić was the president of Smederevo municipality and member of parliament. Between 1904 and 1909 he was again a consul in Salonika. He died in 1912.

As stated before, Dimitrije Ljotić was born in 1891 in Belgrade. He finished grade school in Smederevo, where he enrolled in high school. Upon relocation of his family to Salonika, Dimitrije Ljotić, barely 16 years old, graduated from the Serbian high school of Salonika, approved by the ministry of foreign affairs. In his early youth, in part because of his parents' influence and partly because of the books he read, Dimitrije became very religious. He was thinking of becoming a priest and dropping out of faculty of law, but because of his father's disapproval he gave up on that idea. His understanding of Christianity partially matched that of **Tolstoy**, in context of total refusal to defy evil. He became a vegetarian, abstainer, devoted with his whole being to the purity of Christ. He was so devoted to this path that when recruitment for the Balkan war begun, he was determined to refuse giving the military oath. Luckily for him, the time for giving the oath never came as he was underage. However, in order to express his patriotism, Dimitrije Ljotić volunteered to the medical service. During Balkan wars he worked in quarantines and healed the people infected with typhus.

In autumn of 1913. he went to Paris, where he stayed until the break of World War 1. His trip to Paris was the idea of [King Peter the 1st](#) who

wanted to prepare him for diplomatic service, and education in France was a thing of prestige. In Paris, his commitment to monarchism and his rightist spirit developed more and more. He often visited the meetings of French royalists, and on one of those meetings he said: "*All the more we should be monarchists, because we have our own national dynasty!*"

On his return to Serbia on September 1st 1914, he received a call to the army. With it, as one of 1300 corporals, he survived the [Albanian Golgotha](#) and recovered from it on island of *Corfu*. During the pursuit of Germans and Bulgarians through Serbia, Dimitrije was wounded on *Ovčije* field. After all his combat experience, Dimitrije lost the sense of pacifism he had before. After the end of the war he was appointed commander of the railway station in *Bakar (between Rijeka and Zadar)*. His observation of Croat peasants from Bakar and Serbs in military was interesting, seeing how in first days Croats were more for Yugoslavia than the Serbs were. That changed dramatically very quickly. For that drastic change in Bakar, Ljotić blamed the Jews who through usury begun to get rich, exploiting the hunger that was present in first days of new country.

On 16th of April 1920, a railwaymen strike broke out, orchestrated by the Communist party of Yugoslavia. Their intention was to on the one hand prevent the delivery of ammunition that was intended against [\(\(\(Bela Kun\)\)\)'s Hungary](#), and on the other hand with prevention of demobilization to instigate riots in the military among reservists. Dimitrije broke the strike in Bakar in a single day, arresting 36 railwaymen, sending them all to the authorities. He was demobilized on June 17th 1920. In Bakar he found his future wife **Ivka** with whom he had three children.

After demobilization he returned to Smederevo where he opened his lawyer office after he graduated in Belgrade in 1921. He joined the [People's Radical Party](#) and soon became president of it's youth wing. From 1926 he was considered a dissident by some circles in the party because of his deep religious stances. As a party dissident, Dimitrije Ljotić ran for parliament in 1927. In these elections he won **5614 (19,7% of)** votes and it wasn't enough for him to win a seat, while in his hometown of Smederevo the Democratic party won. This was the last time he ran as a candidate of the regime's party. In his later political life he would deal with criticism of Yugoslavian regime and it's work and even form his own political movement.

Today he is most remembered for his role in war-torn Serbia during the Second World War, trying to salvage anything he could from the mistakes of his predecessors.

THE POLITICIAN WITH THE CROSS [P2]

Author : Zmayewit



This is the **second part** of the series about the man named [Dimitrije Ljotić](#), dealing with his early political life and creation of unprecedented nationalist movement [ZBOR](#), whose spirit is slowly being revived by loyal men and women from the ruins in the rocky Balkan.

Dimitrije Ljotić was from a well known monarchist family, so his passionate views on monarchy don't come as a surprise. In his adulthood he was very respected by the King [Aleksandar I](#) and had a friendly relationship with him. This relationship would benefit him some time later.

Prior to the King's dictatorship, Ljotić's political life revolved around [People's Radical Party](#), claiming it was „*God's will*“ to join it, regardless of his view on the uselessness of political parties. Only after six years in the party, in 1926, did he become a dissident in both his and the eyes of the party. He failed to change the party and the party failed to change him. After parliamentary elections in 1927 he will end his political activity as a member of a political party.

On the **6th of January 1929**, King Aleksandar disbanded the worthless parliament, banned the work of all political parties and declared a dictatorship, relaying on military and loyal monarchists, and Ljotić was among them. A strong advocate for centralised state and real monarchy, Ljotić greeted this as a good move on the King's part and seen this as an opportunity to finally steer the nation on a different path.

After the 6th of January dictatorship many political parties and organisations were banned and their leaders and members expelled, arrested or killed. Many parties of liberal-democratic nature became afraid and demoralized, some arrest were made here and there but for the most part they stayed silent, while the more extreme groups had to be dealt with violence. Such was the case with communists, ustashe, albanian and „*macedonian*“ separatists. Around **400** communists were murdered between 1929 and 1932, mainly because communists have been preparing for an armed rebellion. [Ustashe](#) had the same plan that will, regardless of persecution of their leaders such as [Ante Pavelić](#) from Yugoslavia, actually happen in early September 1932, but it ultimately failed only after two days of action. All of this Ljotić, as well as many ordinary folk, met with approval, claiming that *“we actually have a king!”* Unfortunately, Dimitrije soon realized how things were not going the way they were supposed to. People who just yesterday used to be part

of the decaying body of parliamentarism, today found themselves in positions of power as ministers and high officials. Failure of this dictatorship could be clearly seen in Ljotić's classes. Namely he began teaching in universities about the failures and truths of French revolution, but the district inspector hearing of this forced the universities to end his lectures. One time he had to change the name of his lecture to just have it approved. Ljotić realized that the King didn't prepare good authority for this new regime and there was a need for new ideas and people.

Valuing Dimitrije's patriotism and his sympathies for the monarchy, the King appointed him for the position of **Minister of Justice**. Dimitrije made sure his ministry was well organized, with enough employees, everyone doing their jobs and there was no exploitation of their positions. In his eyes, he had one role: *changing the system of government*. In the same year, Ljotić presented the King with his version of a new constitution that the country needed. Main point of the draft was that the people should elect their representatives based on professions who would replace the parliament of political parties and become a direct line between the people and the King. The constitution meant to transform the country into an *organic monarchy*, rid of parasitic political parties. The constitution didn't pass and Ljotić resigned from the ministry.

After this he returned to his lawyer office in *Smederevo* and soon enough begun working on a movement project called "*Fatherland*". This was one of the movements that were tolerated during the dictatorship, along with [Yugoslav Action](#), association of [chetniks](#) for freedom and honor of Fatherland and Slovene organization **BOJ** (*Yugoslav Combat Organization*). Many people will gather and form a group around Dimitrije Ljotić and the journals "*Fatherland*" and "*Zbor*". All of these organizations and movements had two things in common: nationalism and loyalty to the King's dictatorship.

Movement ZBOR formed right after the assassination of the King Aleksandar. Even before, people from different organizations talked about unifying into something new, but after the loss of the King there was a dire need of a unified and strong nationalist movement with new spirit. Yugoslav Action, BOJ and people gathered around Dimitrije Ljotić adopted and signed principles of new movement named "**Yugoslav National Movement ZBOR**". One of the founders, **Ratko Parežanin**, explained that ZBOR stands for *Združena Borbena Organizacija Rada*

(*United Militant Labor Organization*).

The movement was officially founded on the **6th of January 1935**, a date that had a symbolic meaning for the movement, as it's mission was to continue the deeds started on that day 6 years prior – to reform the country and the system. Main principles of the movement were integration of Serbs, Croats and Slovenes into a new Yugoslav community that is bound in *blood* and *destiny* and *faith in God* as the most important spiritual value of Yugoslav people, along with the preservation of traditional values, agrarianism, continuation of the state and maintaining the purity of Yugoslavian people.

Their appearance on the social and political scenes made a huge impression on the public. Dozens of independent newspaper that had no connection to ZBOR published this news on the front page and even some foreign media talked about the movement as a new organization led by nationalists that wants to set the country on a different path.

Days later some of the members of BOJ and Yugoslav Action decided to leave ZBOR for other, now legal parties, some of the founders of the movement left because they thought ZBOR should merge with stronger political elements, something that was contradictory to the very reason why ZBOR was even formed.

But that was a good thing and time became somewhat of a filter for members, because people in ZBOR had to be people of the same spirit and the same thought. ZBOR had to be a new force that will challenge the new order that came after the death of King Aleksandar, to *expose* it and **bring it down**.

ZBOR and it's leader Dimitrije Ljotić had hard times ahead as people who were put down on the 6th of January back in 1929 had come back and in the next six years they will face real political struggle, but more on that in the next articles of this series.

“And all of our work from then on was to realize that, which we've presented to him [the King] so many times, and which in the end he approved of – now that He is gone, those ideas live on in ZBOR as our goals, for the good of our Fatherland, the Kingdom of Yugoslavia.”

THE POLITICIAN WITH THE CROSS [P3]

Author : Zmayewit



The same year that [ZBOR](#) was founded, new elections were announced for 5th May. The leadership of ZBOR decided it will partake in them and was expecting good results considering major discontent among people with the current state of the country. The action committee of the movement used the great authority of [Dimitrije](#), his connections to [Karadorđević dynasty](#), and his honest role in previous government as a minister for their election campaign. But this would not go well for them since the law favored the [Yugoslav National Party](#), which had more resources and members to achieve victory. The elections ended in favor of the Yugoslav National Party, but with much controversy concerning vote theft and the strong-arming of people to prevent them from voting for ZBOR or United Opposition.

On the 24th June of the same year, [Milan Stojadinović](#), now leader of new political party ([Yugoslav Radical Union](#)), took the position of Prime Minister. He was one of the people who opposed the [6th of January dictatorship](#) and was regarded as an anti-monarchist, so it comes as no surprise that he and Ljotić couldn't stand one another. Unfortunately for Dimitrije, Milan was now the one in power. Their animosity culminated on 23rd July 1937, when Stojadinović managed to pass the ratification of [Concordat](#) in the parliament. He pushed this in order to please Italy and get Yugoslavia closer to its Fascist ally, as Milan himself started copying Mussolini and the National Fascist Party. This came as a shock for the Yugoslav public, especially the Serbian Orthodox Church. Many political parties opposed this; among them was ZBOR with Dimitrije. As an honest Christian and a loyal Yugoslav, he didn't want one faith to prevail over others and have special status in the country. This isn't to say that he was following the interests of Serbian Orthodox Church; many members of ZBOR were Croats and Slovenes, and thus Catholic Christians. Many demonstrations took place, and one would stand out.

When [Patriarch Varnava](#) fell sick, news spread that he was *poisoned* because of his opposition of Concordant and the government. And thus the priesthood of the church held a procession on 19th July, days before the ratification. ZBOR took part in this procession and vocally supported it. The police first tried to ban it and when that failed during the procession, the gendarmerie used force to prevent the procession, which

erupted with violence. The attack on the protesters was made on the order of [Anton Korošec](#), a catholic priest and minister for the interior. Many bishops and civilians were harmed by armed gendarmerie officers, and church banners were torn apart. To make it all worse for Milan and his government, the news of patriarch's death the next day made the people more furious. This event came to be known as "**The Bloody Procession**".

When he received this news, Ljotić gave a speech in his hometown of Smederevo. He condemned the usage of force against the priesthood and civilians, demanding that the government abandon their game with Concordant. The government didn't pay any attention to the opposition and continued with the ratification.

Since the rise of Stojadinović, there was no doubt that Yugoslavia would become closer with the Axis powers. Although he proclaimed himself as being ideologically on the right, Milan didn't agree with Ljotić on any key political questions. Since the first day of his reign, Stojadinović persecuted ZBOR and its members. In his brochure to Milan Stojadinović "**A letter to the fascist apprentice**", Ljotić wrote:

"The work of ZBOR has indeed been hindered. In the months of June and July, of 212 rallies planned, only two were allowed, while the rest had been banned. Our papers have to be printed in secrecy. It will come as no surprise to us if Stojadinović fulfills his word and bans our movement all together."

And Milan made clear his intention to ban Dimitrije's movement, saying:

"ZBOR is redundant. Even if you were to fulfill all lawful formalities your work will never be approved. ZBOR must be banned! Everyone else can remain, but ZBOR cannot, because what ZBOR wants is what I want anyway, so there is no place for ZBOR."

Yet Ljotić always made it clear that ZBOR and Milan pursue entirely different goals. Milan constantly tried to support Fascism and National-Socialism but always for the wrong reasons. He only wanted to mimic great men in uniforms, he dreamed of large rallies where everyone would salute him as an ultimate leader. He failed to grasp the **spirit** of fascism, thinking it was just another international ideology like commu-

nism.

When in May he was preparing to visit Rome and Berlin to study the works of Il Duce and the Fuhrer, Ljotić commented saying:

*“We are not Fascists. Fascism isn’t our thought. Countless times we showed and proved this. Stojadinović is going to Rome to copy Fascism or to Berlin to copy Hitlerism, **he is not adopting our own national thought, but a foreign one.**”*

Dimitrije always viewed Italian Fascism and German National-Socialism as something characteristically for Italian or German folk and **defended** their governments when attacked by other parties in Yugoslavia. But when it came to Serbian and Yugoslavian people he always dismissed these ideas as foreign, and said that only ZBOR embodies the spirit of its people – the Yugoslav people.

The government of Milan Stojadinović and he himself personally accused Ljotić of being an agent of Hitler, spreading German propaganda and working in their interests – a populist move at that time. The government was disbanded in October and new elections were declared. At the wake of the political campaign, Milan ordered that ZBOR should be banned and Ljotić arrested. This happened, but only after the gendarmerie opened fire on a ZBOR rally, wounding many and killing one. Because of public pressure, Ljotić was released from prison, but this didn’t mean persecution of ZBOR and its members would stop. They were constantly interrupted on their rallies. United opposition offered Ljotić to join them, but he refused since no one shared his vision of the new Yugoslavia – **no compromise**. ZBOR and United Opposition lost, and Yugoslav Radical Union took most of the parliament seats and formed the government, though Milan Stojadinović was replaced by a new political figure: [Dragiša Cvetković](#), a man who promised to solve the “*Croatian question*” and fix the nation’s foreign policy.

Dimitrije opposed this new government just like he did the former one. He saw no change coming for Yugoslavia. The partisans would continue to leech off the country and he couldn’t do anything about it.

The new government would be harder still on both the movement and its prominent leader. Unfortunately for the nation, Dimitrije Ljotić was among the few who saw the **War** slowly coming, aware that it will play

differently than the last one. But no one would listen to him.

“We don’t go on elections to pick up mandates, but to gather all the right people in one circle, so that we can begin with purification and liberation from this unbearable state.”

THE POLITICIAN WITH THE CROSS [P4]

Author : Zmayewit



[Cover by Omniphi.tv]

Things weren't looking good for Yugoslavia. On August 26th 1939, [Dragiša Cvetković](#) and [Vladko Maček](#) came to an agreement to resolve the *Croat question*. With this agreement, [Banate of Croatia](#) was formed – an autonomous province that became a prototype for the independent Croatian state. Only two days later, **ZBOR** released a statement saying that Vladko Maček could never accept Yugoslavia as his own country, nor could he accept the fact that Croats and Slovenes would lose their independence without Yugoslavia. **Dimitrije** tried to convince the government of how harmful this agreement could be, and when that failed, he decided to address [Prince Paul](#). Paul refused to accept him. Because of that refusal, Ljotić sent him three open letters which were met with great interest from the public. In his letters he pointed out that Yugoslavia shouldn't rely on France or Great Britain for protection, since they failed to protect both Finland and Poland. After the last rejection, Ljotić began an aggressive campaign against the prince. He stated :

“Your majesty, you did more for bolshevization of Yugoslavia than Josef Vissarionovich Djughashvili Stalin!”

Ljotić demanded that they put a stop to bolshevization of the country, with the experiment of Croatian autonomy and to immediately reform the military. His confrontation with Paul will have later consequences.

In October of 1940, [Italy attacked Greece](#) and Ljotić insisted that the country take a neutral stance. He informed and probably influenced army general [Milan Nedić](#) on this issue, and on November 1st he delivered a memo about the state of the Yugoslav military, with demands that the government take a policy of strong neutrality. A few days later, he was forced to resign as a minister and was put on watch. All of this ended with the decision of Prime Minister Dragiša Cvetković to ban ZBOR, on account of a clash between members of ZBOR and Communists in Belgrade University in October.

The Italian aviation bombed Bitol on the 5th of November and the country was close to being involved in war. Anglophile elements in Yugoslavia forced the Prince (*who himself was an anglophile*) to persecute and eliminate all pro-German elements. They did this out of fear that Ljotić could have strong ties with the Germans, and be planning a coup

with Milan Nedić to form nationalist government. These pro-German elements were of course ZBOR and Dimitrije Ljotić himself. During October and November, police arrested more than 160 members of ZBOR, many of them high profile members, beating and torturing them in prisons and camps. Yet the government wouldn't dare arrest Dimitrije, fearing the public reaction. Instead they put him on the watch – he was constantly followed. Yet one day Dimitrije got away and hid in the women's monastery in Srem. Soon the police all over the country were given orders to find him, but with no success. In December 1940, Ljotić sent a letter to the prince saying that he wanted this lawlessness to stop and asked to go to court to settle this. The government would never allow this, since accusing ZBOR and Ljotić would indirectly also be an accusation against Germany, a European power that Yugoslavia was now negotiating with to avoid war and join the [Tripartite pact](#).

On 25th March in Vienna, Yugoslavia officially joined the Pact with honest German guarantees that no Axis military force will cross their borders, respecting their independence, and will not ask of Yugoslavia to participate in war. The Germans were even prepared to offer Salonika to Yugoslavia, which Yugoslav representatives refused. Ljotić viewed this as a last hope for preservation of Yugoslavia and avoidance of the war. Aware that there were many who opposed this pact he quickly spread the word of its importance, saying that if the Pact fails, Yugoslavia would **cease to exist**. His fears would come true on [the 27th of March](#), when a group of officers with General [Dušan Simović](#) conducted a coup and brought down government of Dragiša Cvetković and Vladko Maček. The coup was orchestrated from London in attempt to change Yugoslavian foreign policy and abolishing the Pact.

The first days of the coup Ljotić and members of ZBOR thought this was a coup against Paul. Soon all arrested members of ZBOR were released and Ljotić was called upon to take part in the new government. Once he realized that the new government is changing the course of foreign policy, when he saw the Anglophile blight in the leadership of Yugoslavia, he refused to participate, realizing that Yugoslavia's days were numbered.

After his refusal to take part in the treasonous government, Ljotić took his uniform and as a reserve lieutenant colonel went to take command

over the regiment that he was assigned to command in case of war. And so he waited for **war**.

“You think that the state is less dangerous than a gun? From one gun, out of negligence, one, two or few more people can die. From poorly thought out state affairs – hundreds of thousands and millions of people can die.”

THE POLITICIAN WITH THE CROSS [P5]

Author : Zmayewit



Yugoslavia was in war. Majority of Croats and other minorities deserted the already demoralized royal army. The air force sacrificed itself in the skies over Serbia and those who betrayed Yugoslavia on [27th of March](#) fled the country, taking the 17 year old king [Peter II](#) with them. They decided that their little adventure was over and didn't want to share the fate with its own people. **Dimitrije** however, just like in second Balkan war and in First World War, voluntarily went to his command post in **Bjeljina** and called all his followers and members of **ZBOR** to do the same and for the movement to stop all its activities. The fatherland was to be defended! Unfortunately Yugoslavia fell in 11 days and the Axis have occupied it. Germans, Hungarians, Italians, Albanians under the protectorate of Italy and Bulgarians all took the parts they deemed historic or useful for their nation. But another state was created, as a capital punishment for the Serbs. On the lands of *Bosnia, Herzegovina, Srem, Slavonia, Dalmatia* and *Croatia* rose the **Independent State of Croatia** or commonly known as [NDH](#). [Ante Pavelić](#) succeeded in creating Ustasha state.

After the ending of [April War](#), Ljotić went to his home in Smederevo. Since the defeat of Yugoslavia, all governing bodies were shut down and new one was needed to take care of the occupied Serbia. German head of civil staff, [Harald Turner](#), began establishing the contacts with Yugoslav politicians who were in occupied Serbia to form a civil governing body. Among those politicians was Dimitrije Ljotić. He and other prominent people and politicians, on Dimitrije's demand, wrote a memo to the Turner, containing demands from their side for German command in order for this government to be formed. Among them were the respect of international law, to keep current civil and criminal laws, to allow Serbian Orthodox Church to continue its work and to allow government to provide any help if needed, to allow the name of king Peter II to be spoken in church services and to allow his portraits in households, to allow courts to pronounce the judgment in the name of the king Peter II and other. Turner accepted all of these, the Germans will respect the international law, the Church will continue its work, but the courts will not be allowed to deliver the verdicts in the name of the King. On 30th of April 1941 when the [Commissioner government](#) was formed, Ljotić refused to participate; instead he let two notable ZBOR members to take part. Turner was determent to have him in government, especially as minister

of agriculture, but Ljotić refused, claiming he would be more of use among people. He knew that the communists would spread their propaganda against the Government and he was to spread truth among common folk about this. He was determined to teach the people and introduce to them this new situation in which they found themselves in.

His relations to Germans and occupation is best portrayed in his conversation with **Karl Kraus**, Chief of Gestapo Command group and SD for Serbia, and adviser to Harald Turner, where he demanded that Dimitrije go with him back to Belgrade:

- Even if our people were defeated in war and even if with one international treaty, treaty of truce and capitulation it recognized its own defeat, according to the international law, the beaten and occupied don't lose all their rights. Are German occupant authorities willing to respect the rights which Yugoslavs have under the provisions of international law?

Kraus said without a doubt that the Germans are determined to respect all international laws in the occupied country.

- If it is like that, then the situation becomes serious for us, because now it's not only about our will, but about our duty, yet I cannot go with you.

- You must!

- I'd have to only as your slave, which I might be. But as a man who has a conversation with the occupant on the basis of international law I don't have to, because it's not up to the occupant to decide. However, since the situation is serious I will have to consult with my friends.

Dimitrije was not an adventurer and he fully realized the situation that he and his people found themselves in. He treated the Germans as occupants, rarely, if at all, as friends. These were foreign soldiers fighting for foreign interests, but soon enough they would find the common language against the red pests.

The work of commissioner government was not good, since it was pressured by the Germans a lot. Both the administration and Ljotić sent

memos to German officials to stop mass murders of Serbs in occupied parts held by Bulgarians, Ustashe and Hungarians. They would reply that nothing could be done. Germans pressured the administration to pass a law against the Jews, something that the administration refused to do. Similarly it also refused to sell [Pančevački rit](#) to the Germans. Ljotić also succeeded in releasing of 1200 Serbian prisoners from German prison in **Panečno**, most of them nationalists. Government had no power over villages and small settlements, where people started organizing into militias to prepare for the rebellion. There were three different groups that began to organize; most notable was the militia around General [Dragoljub Mihailović](#), whose actions began on 13th of May on mount Ravná Gora. One Chetnik movement was organized around Vojvoda [Konstantin Pećanac](#), a more rational soldier than Dragoljub.

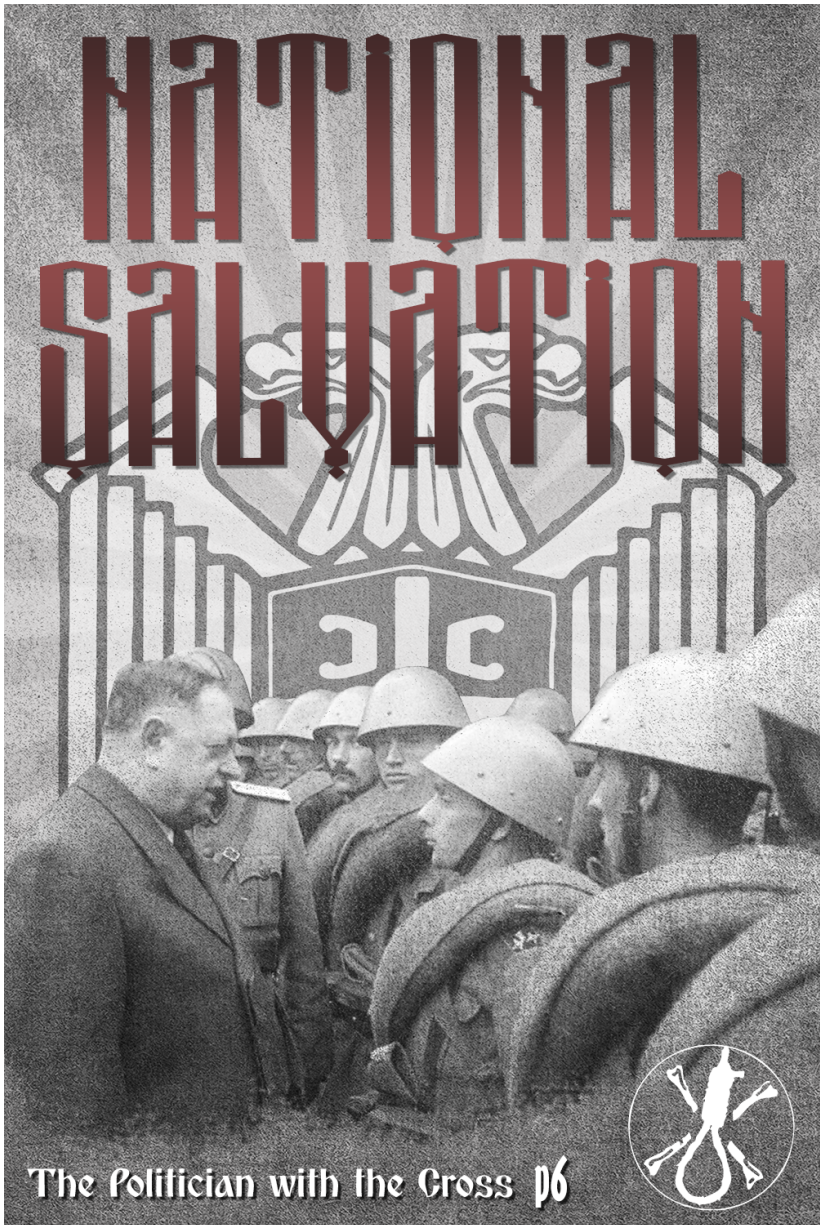
First big challenge the government faced was the huge explosion of ammunition in [Smederevo fort](#). The government named Dimitrije commissioner for reconstruction of the city. Without a question Ljotić went to work, calling in all ZBOR members and other patriots to help in with reconstruction of the city and care for the people. Work force of 350 young men was formed, mostly out of locals and ZBOR members. This was to be a future core of Serbian anti-communist military. The man responsible for the explosion was arrested, a soviet agent named [Mustafa Golubić](#). He was shot on 29th of July.

Fatal 22nd of June was drawing near and something far worse than Axis invasion was about to happen to the already crippled Serbian nation. The threat that both the deceased king and Ljotić though will come out and cause chaos.

“Without Kosovo, we are facing something much worse than [Battle of] [Kosovo](#)!”

THE POLITICIAN WITH THE CROSS [P6]

Author : Zmayewit



On 22nd June [operation Barbarossa](#) begun, triggering all communist cells in occupied Yugoslavia that were mostly based in Serbia. Work and propaganda of Commissioner Government, police raids and speeches and lectures held by Dimitrije didn't prevent communist revolt. In early July, communist bandits have begun taking actions against Commissioner Government and Germans in central and western parts of Serbia. They were so sudden and fatal that it caused the government to fall. Ljotić ordered that two of ZBOR members resign from such an incapable government, as he saw it do more damage than good and didn't want any part in a governing body that was partially responsible for German retaliations.

Serbia was on verge of being under absolute German control. Many of the former participants of Commissioner Government would prefer that, but some, including Ljotić, found out that that wouldn't be an option. Germans were now busy on Eastern Front and had no time or resources to establish peace and order in occupied Serbia. Under the threat that what was left of Serbia would be given to absolute rule of Bulgarians, Albanians, Ustashe and Hungarians, Serbian politicians were forced to find a man that would take the leading role. Dimitrije Ljotić was the first choice for the Germans of someone to occupy that lead position. He had proven himself capable as a politician, had good relation with the Germans in the interwar period and was generally a man who would be easy to work with. Ljotić *denied* the offer and instead named army general [Milan Nedić](#) for the role. He explained that Serbs needed someone with authority and respect among the common folk, someone without a background in any political party and Nedić was the right person for the job. Germans protested, saying that he was a German enemy as he commanded parts of Yugoslav army during the April War. Ljotić dismissed it saying:

"You declared war to us, you attacked us and Nedić, as former minister of war and commander of army group, had a duty to defend his fatherland. Besides, all of us did that, except for communists."

This was true as many communists refused or even in some cases greeted German forces, honoring the Molotov-Ribbentrop pact. Germans had to agree and on 27th of August, Ljotić invited Nedić to accept

his new assignment. He was greeted in a presence of 80 representatives of different parties, science, economy and other fields. He demanded that Germans allow them to form an armed force to establish peace and order in the country. It was to be made up of 10 000 gendarme and reinforcement units of 30 000 men. It was also requested that all sick captives, invalids and individuals over 55 years be released from their captivity back to Serbia and for the end of persecution of Serbs in places occupied by Hungarians, Bulgarians and Ustashe. Special request was that the fight against communism be entirely a matter of Serbian people and its government and that in case of sabotage against Germans, innocents must be spared from occupant retaliations. The very next day Germans agreed and the government was formed on the 29th of August. Two ZBOR members took part in it as ministers of justice and economy.

It is safe to say Ljotić was responsible for this [Government of National Salvation](#). In truth Nedić wasn't really interested in politics, let alone a role of a nation's leader. But because Ljotić put him on spot, thus facing reality of danger his people found themselves in, he took the responsibility for Serbia.

Fighting the communists was one of the main goals of new government and it begun badly. As city of [Šabac](#) was taken by joint communist – “*chetnik*” attack, Nedić sent the gendarme. Instead of combating them, almost the entire gendarme joined “*chetniks*” of [Dragoljub Mihailović](#). This was a total failure and embarrassment for the government. Germans were already planning to dismantle the government and leave Serbia to the mercy of their neighbors. On the 15th of September, Nedić called a session asking for the government to resign, but this catastrophe was prevented by a member of ZBOR and Minister [Mihailo Olćan](#). He proposed that a special anti-communist armed force be formed from ZBOR members. He claimed that in 24 hours he can have up to **500** armed men ready to combat communists everywhere and that those first couple of hundred men will be a core that would later gather more volunteers. Ljotić accepted this idea and more than 200 men answered his call to volunteers. This elite armed force would be named [Serbian Volunteer Corps](#), and their members simply as “Volunteers”.

This was the last chance for Serbs to establish peace and order in their crippled country .

Men of Serbian Volunteer Corps (SDK), members of ZBOR and „students“ of their great Teacher – Dimitrije Ljotić, went to their first combat operation on 17th September 1941. Before their departure to combat, Ljotić held a speech to them:

I feel sorry for your youth, because many of you will die. But more than that, I feel sorry that you have to kill. You were given weapons, but you must know it is powerful and blessed only in the hands of Heroes. Don't riot with it and never use it as thugs or even worse as murderers. You are fighting to establish peace and order in your country and that your people do not suffer anymore. You must know your place: every morning that you wake up, you must tell yourselves that you are slaves to your fatherland.

Out-gunned, they entered a village of Dražanj that was in grip of communists. Very quickly they have beaten the [Partisan](#) unit and declared that the communists are not unbeatable as they claimed to be. This was the beginning of great cleansing in Serbia and civil war has officially begun. Where both German and previous gendarme failed, men of SDK prevailed. They were taught and trained to fight the communists. Many of them combated them on universities before the war. The communists in Serbia finally met their match, an elite armed force dedicated to eradicating Communism in their fatherland!

Village after village was cleansed of red pest: Dubona, Rudnik, Gornji Milanovac, Volunteers were claiming victory after victory. Battle at Varovnica was a major victory against communist partisans, where the Volunteers after 3 hour long combat liberated the place from communists, captured a large amount of ammo and machine guns and many prisoners among whom couple were foreigners and two of them Germans. This would show to the German occupant that the partisans are not made up of pure Serbian population and would have more understanding toward new Serbian leadership and SDK.

In very short time, during September and October of 1941, 12 SDK detachments were created and 4 000 men were armed to combat the reds. Their uniforms were the uniforms of royal Yugoslav army. On the right side of their chest, every volunteer carried a cross with St. George on it, shape inspired by Serbian "[Takovo cross](#)". Around the image of the saint it was inscribed *With faith in God, for King and Fatherland – Volunteers.*

A common Serbian motto. The Cross was always present on their flags which didn't had Yugoslavian but Serbian colors. The new elite armed force also took St. George as their patron saint and as tradition requires, they commemorated it with [Slava](#). Some special assault squadrons had skull and crossbones badge on their black collars of uniform, inspired by chetnik insignia.

The army was clerical; [Svetosavlje](#) was imbued in its men through the spiritual and moral teachings of Dimitrije Ljotić. Officially he had no power or command over the volunteers, but all of them looked up to him as true Christian teacher. The army even received its own priests who would keep the moral and spirit high among the men while simultaneously encouraging the Christian way of life. They were the God's army, new crusaders that have taken on the new enemy. Serbia has finally joined in the great crusade against Bolshevism!

First victories of the volunteers sparked hope and encouraged other national armed groups such as [chetniks of vojvode Kosta Pećanac](#) to engage into combat against the communists. Civilians and peasants found hope after getting rid of their Bolshevik oppressors.

But as these victories seemed to mark something big and good for the Serbian people, deep in the Serbian forests, general Draža Mihailović was about to meet with Josip Broz Tito, he will be signing a pact with the Devil himself.

Optimism of Ljotić and Serbs and a relief of Germans was about to be shaken again.

“The one thing that gives me strength to overcome all these troubles is a sense of duty and faith that our fate is still in our hands and that we can and must struggle to make things right! “

Fascist Workshop

OREGON COB

Author : Zeiger



An important and usually expensive part of any building project, whether it's a house, a bunker or a shed, is the walls and their foundations. Using conventional techniques, you'll need materials like bricks, 2x4 wood beams, poured concrete for the foundations, and insulating foam if the building will be heated. Also, even a minor mistake in the carpentry can spell disaster, so a lot of care and experience is necessary to make a solid wall. So how did dirt poor European peasants manage to build their own homes in the past?

One of the most popular medieval techniques for building walls was cob. Basically, it means sculpting the walls with mud. You might think with horror that this would result in the dreaded African mud huts...



African engineering. Mud walls, straw roof.

But of course, even mud, when shaped with European ingenuity, can be used to make wonderfully solid walls and a comfortable habitat. Some cob buildings built in the middle ages are still in use today, and are quite cozy even by modern standards.



15th century Devon, England. Mud walls, straw roof.

Hippies, always on the lookout for ways to save the earth and avoid getting a job, started experimenting with the cob technique back in the 1970's, seduced by the prospect of having a free house and using natural materials. Many people started building with cob, and improved on ancient techniques. One of the main sources of this experimentation was the Oregon Cob Company, and the modernized, improved cob technique is sometimes called "Oregon cob".

The material

While I referred to cob as "mud" previously, in fact it's a combination of three ingredients: sand, clay and straw. The clay makes the material stick together, acting as a cement; however, clay shrinks and cracks as it dries. The sand's role is to prevent the cracking (sand doesn't shrink as it dries.). The straw acts like a reinforcing fiber that makes the material much stronger, and resistant against earthquakes (unlike adobe bricks, which crumble during earthquakes). All three of these materials can be acquired for free, or very cheaply.

As a general rule, you won't want to ferry loads of sand and clay to the construction site; the dirt on the site will be used as a base. All soil already has a certain ratio of sand and clay. You have to test this ratio by putting the dirt in a jar, adding water, shaking the contents vigorously

and letting it settle. The result will be a series of layers (sand and clay have different densities, and so the sand will be at the bottom and the clay on top). Then if the ratio is off, just add an appropriate amount of sand or clay (good cob usually has 3-4 parts sand for 1 part clay).

Then straw and water is added to the mixture until it forms a thick, fibrous paste. Since every soil is somewhat different, it's a good idea to do preliminary tests with soil from various places on the building site, and experiment with slightly different ratios of materials. Make tiny little walls, let them dry and check which one is stronger to know your best bet for the final product.

The geometry

A structural cob wall (meant to support a roof) will be very thick, often 1.5 to 2 feet wide. It's widest at the base and tapers as it's built up. The extremely wide base means that no foundation is necessary; the wall can be built directly on the ground without danger of sinking into the earth.



That's a THICK wall.

However, while it's not necessary to dig a foundation (beyond just equalizing the terrain), placing the cob on a stem wall is necessary. The greatest enemy of cob is water accumulation; if the cob wall soaks water, it can collapse. A stem wall, which is just a short wall built of stones or some other water resistant material, which serves as a platform on which to start laying the cob. A drainage ditch (a ditch filled with gravel) should also be placed if there's any threat of water accumulation at the

base of the wall.



A stem wall. Protects against water accumulation.

The top of openings (for windows and doors) should be supported with a wooden brace, to avoid the material above the opening from collapsing.



A window lintel. For that old-fashioned look.

The technique

The ingredients for the cob are traditionally placed in a basin, and mixed with bare feet by trampling it until a good texture is felt. The Oregon Cob people have better techniques, such as placing the materials in a canvas sheet and mixing it with two people holding the corners.



Hippie and child mixing cob intelligently.

It's also possible to use a cement mixer.

Cob is generally placed in lumps, laid down like wet bricks. A layer of cob should be placed on a rough, uneven surface to insure a good bond. For this reason, each layer is poked with a stick to create countless small holes before letting it dry. Each layer should dry completely before placing the next; otherwise gravity will flatten the material, and the wall will “bulge”. If this happens, you can just cut off the excess material with a machete; most cob mistakes can be corrected easily like this, which is why it's such a forgiving technique. It's more of a sculpture than a construction in this way.

Cordwood masonry

Cordwood (debarked round logs) can be stacked to make the walls, using the cob as a cement to hold it all together. Since mixing cob is time-consuming, this method will be faster than a pure cob wall, and will give better insulation (since the r-value of wood is better than earth). However, if there's no wood available on the construction site, this can add hundreds of dollars to the total costs.



Cordwood masonry wall. This WILL impress your SWPL friends.

Appraisal and further readings

The point of this introduction to cob is to allow you to judge if the technique is appropriate to your project. From the perspective of a fascist group needing to erect some sort of building, the technique offers the following pros and cons:

Positive:

- Dirt cheap (ha!).
- Can be achieved by amateurs.
- Can be done in total secrecy (you won't NEED to hire a contractor).
- Extraordinary thermal mass.
- Even a rpg probably wouldn't get through a 2-foot thick wall (... I haven't tested that one yet)

- Building will last forever if maintained once every few decades

Negatives:

- More labour intensive than conventional construction
- Above ground, so harder to hide than an underground construction system
- Weak insulation unless you add vermiculite to the cob (a volcanic stone)
- Needs careful protection against water in high rainfall areas

If you're going to go ahead with this system, you should read up on all the technicalities. There's several books available, and much information online as well. I recommend [The hand-sculpted house](#), which includes information on roof systems and all sorts of interesting advice related to construction, planning and finding cheap/free land.

HEAT FOR CHEAP: THE ROCKET MASS HEATER

Author : Zeiger



Among the first order expenses and logistical problems to address when you have infrastructure is the question of energy. The conventional model of energy management is that a building should be some flimsy and empty box with energy, water, gas and oil being piped into it from the outside. In other words, conventional buildings are useless without being connected to a grid of electric cables, gas pipelines and sewer systems. This is obviously not appropriate for our projects.



The device.

The focus of this installment of the fascist workshop will be heating, which is usually the primary component of power consumption in northern climates. If you take care of heating and cooking, the rest of the power needs can be met with a minimalistic electric system involving batteries and solar panels.

The easiest source of fuel for heating is undoubtedly wood, especially in the countryside. But conventional fireplaces have many disadvantages:

- They're expensive and complex to install
- Hard to maintain, and dangerous in case of creosote build-up
- Lots of wood is required
- Fire needs constant maintenance
- The temperature will fluctuate wildly between too hot and too cold

But in the past decade, the DIY crowd has been working on a completely new type of wood heating system: the rocket mass heater. This is an adaptation of the great rocket stove system, developed by whites to help brown people in the third world. The rocket stove is a way to use high speed air currents to burn wood at high temperatures. The higher

temperatures means the wood burns more efficiently and cleanly. This makes it great for cooking, especially indoors in mud huts.

The problem, of course, is that the rocket stove burns wood VERY quickly. Far too quickly to properly heat a space; you would have to start new fires every 30 minutes to keep the room temperature at a comfortable level. So how do we take advantage of the rocket stove's high efficiency and clean burn, without having to constantly monitor and adjust the fire? Enter the rocket mass heater.

The basic concept is that instead of heating the air in the building, the rocket stove will heat a large, heavy mass, which will in turn slowly release its energy over time to keep the room temperature stable. This way, it doesn't matter that the wood burns within a few minutes; temperature fluctuations will be kept minimal. Another advantage is that since the fire's energy is stored inside the mass, an air leak will not immediately require additional heating to restore the ambient temperature.

Materials

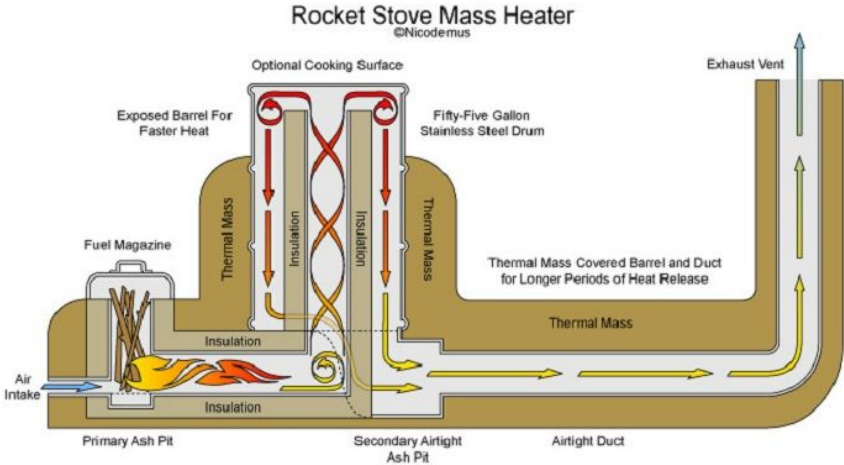
You can't just buy a rocket mass heater system; the only way to get it is to make it yourself. But the good news is that doing so is accessible to the average bad guy, both in terms of money and skill requirements. The materials necessary are as follows:

- Chimney piping
- Steel drum (a used oil drum will do)
- Fire-resistant bricks
- Cement for the bricks
- Source of mass (cob will do fine here!)
- Insulation (for the combustion chamber)

As always, you should try to get these materials for free (look for classified ads giving away free bricks, or demolition sites throwing away bricks and piping). With a little bit of searching you should be able to get the necessary materials for next to nothing.

Concept

The rocket mass heater has several special features that distinguish it from a conventional stove or fireplace. Let's look at them in turn.

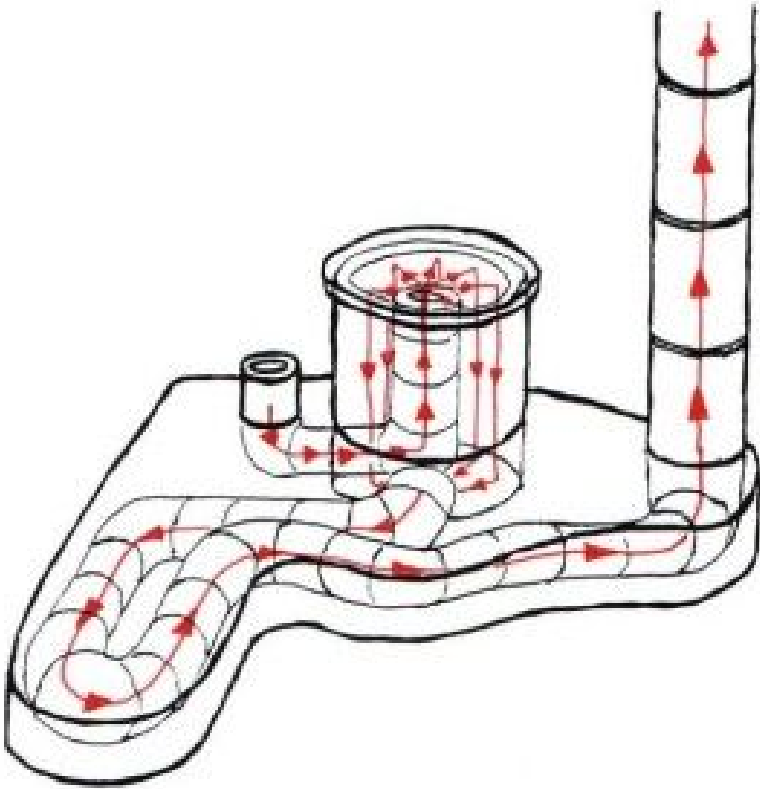


A simple diagram of the rocket mass heater.

First, the rocket stove has a pipe for a fuel intake system, situated at the bottom of the stove. This is unlike a normal stove, in which you just put logs in the combustion chamber. Instead, you put smaller sticks in the fuel intake pipe, and only the tips will burn in the combustion chamber. As the sticks burn, they slide downwards until all the fuel is consumed.

Second, the gases and smoke from the combustion chamber don't escape directly through the chimney and outside, but are instead trapped in the steel drum. This means that no hot air is lost through the chimney, but instead is radiated through the steel drum. Also, the trapped gases and particles are eventually burned as well in the high temperature, which increases the stove's fuel efficiency.

Third, once the air leaves the steel drum through the output pipe at the bottom of the drum, it doesn't go straight outside (which would also waste heat) but instead the chimney is embedded in a mass of cob, concrete or bricks, which absorbs any remaining heat before the chimney leaves the house.



The chimney is embedded in a thermal mass before leaving the building.

Fourth, several aspects of the design are tweaked to maximize the air-flow inside the combustion chamber. There is an air intake vent, typically near the floor (where the air is coldest). The chimney above the combustion chamber is insulated to increase the temperature of the air. By increasing the temperature difference, a stronger air-flow is generated, which makes the fire burn hotter. As a result of this cycle, the rocket stove burns at much higher temperatures than a conventional stove.

Alternate uses

Being a very high efficiency system, the rocket stove can be put to different uses. As we've seen, the most obvious uses are for room heating

and cooking. These require little further explanation.



Notice the rocket stove under the oven.

The rocket stove can be connected to a Stirling engine to generate quiet and safe electric power. The Stirling engine, unlike a steam engine which isn't closely monitored, won't explode.



Rocket stove connected to a water tank.

It's also possible to heat a water tank with the rocket stove, providing hot water without having a electric water heater. However, any kind of hot water tank system is somewhat inefficient. Better to use a on-demand water heater using propane or electricity, which insures that only the required water is heated. But if propane and electricity are a rare resource, the rocket stove water heater is a great idea.

A clever builder can create a central stove which serves a variety of different purposes, by connecting the combustion chamber to several different appliances by a system of pipes. Levers could redirect the hot air from one appliance to another.

Conclusion

The rocket stove is a versatile concept that can really make our lives easier if we're operating independently from the system's resources. And being cheap and simple to make ourselves, it becomes a key component of our infrastructure.



Hippies thoughtlessly enjoying their white privilege.

As with anything, of course, it does have drawbacks. If you're in a urban environment, access to free fuel will be limited, unlike in the countryside where dead trees, fallen branches and agricultural waste can be acquired without great effort. If you use it as your main cooking system, you'll forego the convenience of modern gas or electric stoves.

If you decide to build your own rocket stove, there will probably be people in your area who can coach you about it. Otherwise, make sure to read up on the finer details and watch some of the many videos available on the subject.

UNDERGROUND HIDEOUT, [P1]

Author : Zeiger



Many times in past installments, I've emphasized the importance of doing things discreetly. That's because anything you do as a fascist is subject to interference by the system. Just because they don't prosecute moslem rapists or try to police migrant crime doesn't mean system thugs won't spend millions of dollars and countless man-hours tracking down people who want to live away from the system, and doubly so if they have politically incorrect opinions.

When it comes to stealth, the gold standard is **invisibility**. What we really want is for ZOG troops to stand right in front of our base of operations and still fail to find us. This can only be achieved by digging underground and hiding the entrance. The problem, of course, is that conventional underground construction requires heavy machinery, enormous amounts of concrete and masonry units and makes an absolute mess of the area being excavated and built on. Isn't there a way to create underground spaces without spending a fortune and attracting a lot of attention? In fact, there's several.

Mike Oehler's PSP system

In the 70's, a hardcore hippie named Mike Oehler published a book called "The \$50 and up underground house". He advocated a return to nature, and a method of building houses that made them blend into the

environment, which was a good thing because he mostly built them illegally and wanted to avoid attention.



Arch-hippie Oehler giving a tour of his \$500 house. That's the fancy, upgraded version from his original 50\$ home. In today's money, that's like a few hundred grand I guess...

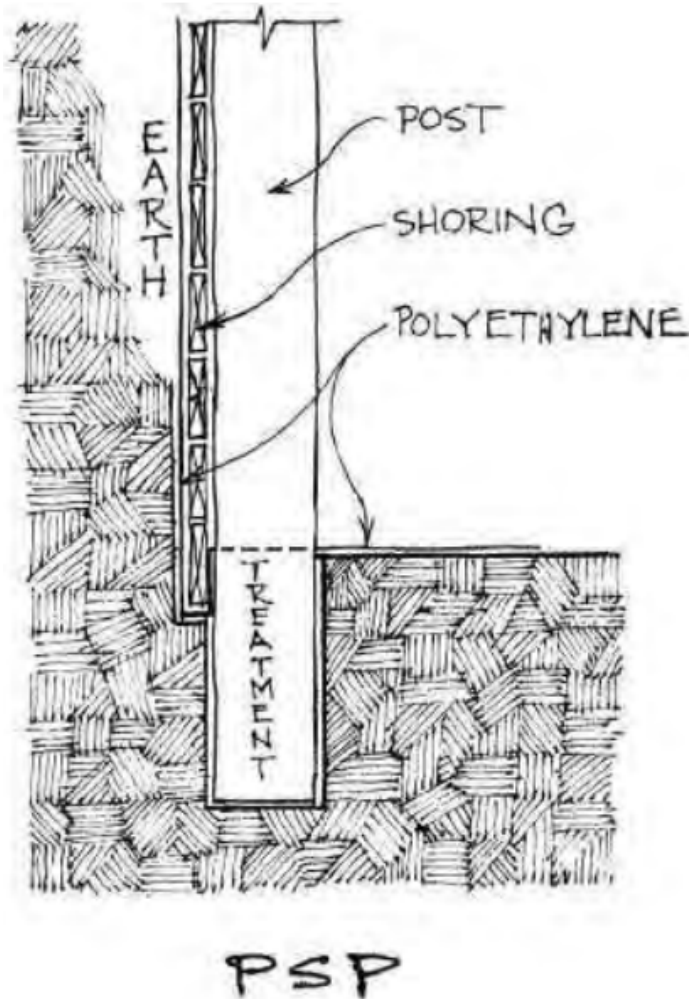
The basic idea of his construction method is to dig a little bit in the earth, then build a wooden frame to keep the dirt from collapsing in on the house, with some polyethylene sheeting to keep the moisture out. The structure is then buried under dirt, keeping the entrance pretty well hidden.

His system is clever, but he had some very different priorities from us, and as such we can make significant improvements on his design in terms of both stealth, durability and performance. But let's start with an explanation of the original system.

Post, shoring and polyethylene

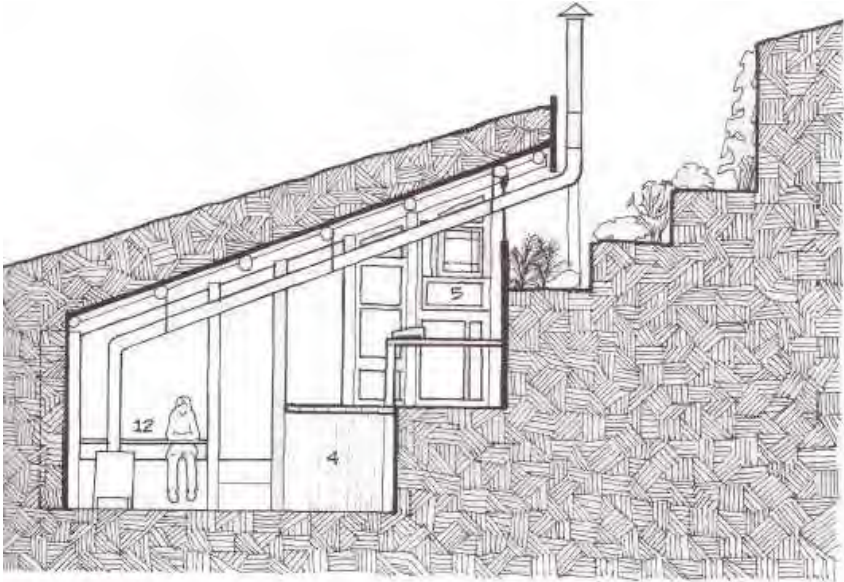
There are several big problems when trying to build anything under-

ground. First is that the dirt wants to cave in on you. Which, obviously, will really mess up your day. The second problem is that the underground tends to be a damp place, which rots wood and other organic construction materials. This is why underground areas are normally built of stone, concrete or bricks. The third problem is that excavating dirt is a real pain, especially if you're doing it by hand.



A side view of the PSP system. Blame 70's hippie technology for the blurry image.

The moisture problem can be solved fairly effectively by the use of polyethylene sheets, also called tarps. These are the blue sheets usually used to cover vehicles and cord wood from the rain and snow. Polyethylene is an absolute moisture barrier and will last for millennia if not exposed to UV rays. So the basic idea is to cover the wall and floor with these tarps, then shore up the wall with wooden planks. The planks are held in place with big wooden beams that are planted in the ground (over poly tarps, of course) and buried. The floor is then covered in either carpets or wooden planks. The roof gets similar treatment.



If you ignore that stupid chimney, this is damn near invisible to most passer-by's.

The site is dug in a hill, with the entrance facing uphill. This makes the entrance (and thus the rest of the house) completely invisible to people who are downhill from it. With some clever design, it can make it very stealthy even from uphill as well, as well as from the air. The problem of excavation is also lessened, since the construction is merely embedded into an existing slope rather than dug out completely from a flat area. The excavated dirt can simply be piled up on the roof and the sides of the house later to completely hide the structure.

Problems

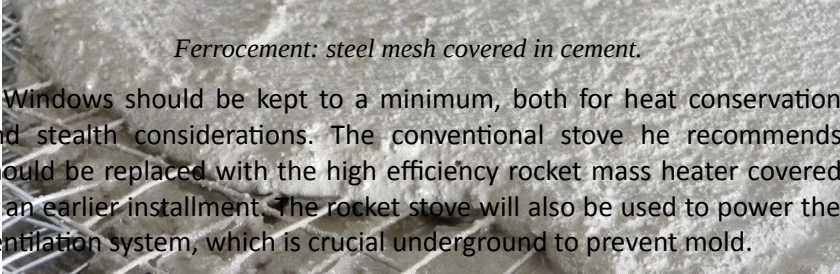
Mike Oehler is a romantic, not a fascist revolutionary. He places more value on aesthetics than on immediate practicality. His design is based on the necessity of having great light, a good view and his abhorrence to concrete. We share none of those prejudices.

While having no windows (relying on led bulbs for illumination) may not be romantic, it sure beats being found out by the system. Ventilation can be managed with a simple convection-operated chimney that can be manually opened and closed as required (more on this concept in a later installment).

Also, while wood is not that expensive, it's prone to rotting and is very weak. It's weak because it can only be assembled in rectilinear shapes. The key to making solid underground structures is the "vault" shape, where a round shape is used to support vastly more weight than a straight edge. Thus, if larger structures are to be built in this style, using the wooden shoring method would make them much more vulnerable to collapse from earth pressure.

Potential improvements

Each wall which will be subject to pressure from the surrounding earth should be rounded rather than straight. Of course, this could be easily accomplished using the cob technique, but since cob is vulnerable to moisture, it would be unwise to rely on it for underground construction. The ideal material for this, short of highly skilled vault masonry, would be ferrocement. Ferrocement is cheap and relatively simple to make, and is extraordinarily strong (almost as strong as solid steel!).



Ferrocement: steel mesh covered in cement.

Windows should be kept to a minimum, both for heat conservation and stealth considerations. The conventional stove he recommends should be replaced with the high efficiency rocket mass heater covered in an earlier installment. The rocket stove will also be used to power the ventilation system, which is crucial underground to prevent mold.



Tamped dirt floor, with linseed oil for waterproofing. Looks pretty classy!

The floor could be made cheaper by foregoing the wood and the carpeting altogether, and simply compressing the earth with a tamper and soaking in some linseed oil to make it waterproof. Wall to wall carpeting is a nightmare anyway, and a dust and mold accumulator.

Next time...

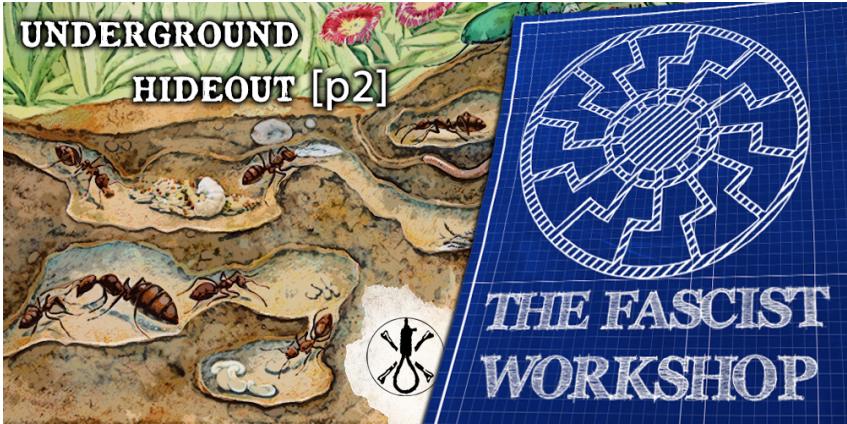
Oehler's ideas are a strong basis to build a hidden underground space. He builds cheap, simple, hidden and functional designs. Combined with the many newer ideas floating around in the off-grid building community, you have a lot of potential.

Next time, we'll take a look at the ultimate in secrecy, the underground tunnel. Most underground designs involve digging a large hole in the ground, building a structure in there and then burying it. How hard would it be to just start digging straight into the side of a hill and carve

out a space for yourself?

UNDERGROUND HIDEOUT, [p2]

Author : Zeiger



Okay, so the hidden earth-sheltered habitat we saw last week works pretty well when it comes to not being found. But what if you want to go one step further? After all, someone sniffing around your land will eventually find it if he persists long enough and stumbles upon the entrance. And also, if anyone visits your location while you're building the thing, it'll be obvious what you're doing.

The only real solution to these possibilities is to go completely underground, both during the construction and the operation of your building. This will obviously take longer, be more complicated and involve some danger, unlike all the previous concepts we've covered. But since secrecy is a crucial aspect of what we're doing, in some scenarios it'll be worthwhile to explore the possibility of completely underground construction.

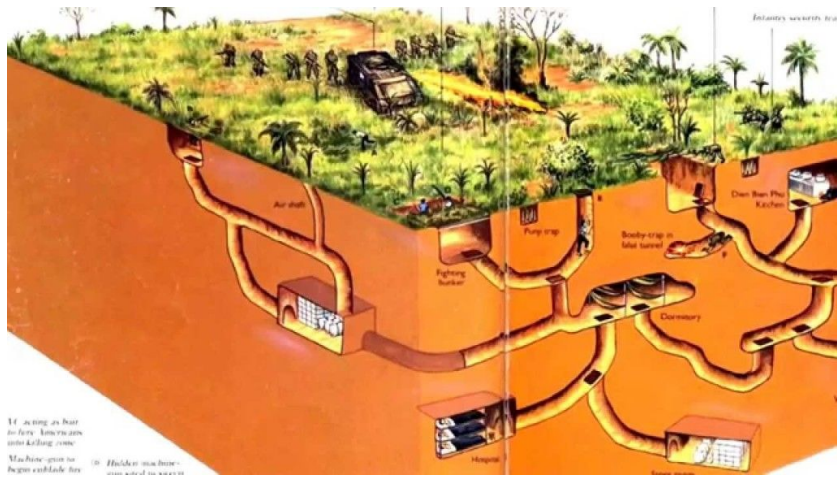
Tunnel digging

At the core, building underground is about tunneling. And while digging is simple, *not dying in a cave-in* is less simple, and something you'll want to avoid.



This is your future, white man. If you don't take into account soil type and build shoddy support frames.

A underground hideout will be constructed out of a series of tunnels linking larger rooms together. For illustration, observe the tunnels built by the Vietcong during the Vietnam war; the tunnels were dug by hand, had rooms to live in, storage areas, medical centers and so on. The Vinh Moc tunnels in particular are a great example, since they were used to house civilians as well as military staff, and were buried 30 meters underground to protect them against American bombings. If building such a thing is possible during war time with no resources, then it should also be possible for us to do it in our advantageous conditions.



The asian hive mentality at it's finest: they instinctively build underground colonies like ants.

The Vinh Moc tunnels, and Vietcong tunnels in general, were excavated by hand and did not use wooden supports. This is because the soil was mostly sandstone, which is solid enough to avoid cave-ins if the tunnel geometry is intelligent, while also soft enough to dig by hand quickly. If you find a location with sandstone soil, you can directly copy the method of the vietcong tunnelers, without too much risk. But in many cases, additional security measures will be necessary.

Support

The most basic form of support is to shape the tunnel into a vault as you dig it. A vault, by virtue of it's geometry, has a very high ability to withstand a load. Thus a vaulted cavity is much less likely to cave in than a cavity with straight edges. But this will only work if you have a soil with very high clay content (or you're digging through stone).



A man could stand on that arch and it wouldn't budge.

In order to dig a tunnel into a proper vault shape, you'll want to create a frame (a bent metal rod will work) with the right curve, and place it against the wall you're going to dig into. Use a tool to mark the curve into the soil, and carefully dig according to that mark. Every few feet of digging, reapply the frame to make sure you're staying on track.



A room in the Vinh-Moc tunnels. Those commie vietcongs sure understood the arch concept.

As an added security, make sure there's plenty of soil above the ceiling. Some sources say that there should be twice the thickness of earth above the tunnel as the height of the tunnel itself. Digging a shallow tunnel is inviting a cave-in.

But what if the soil you're digging into isn't so strong? You'll have to add support beams as you dig, at least every 6 feet or so (2 meters). Of course, if you start to come across less stable soil, you might have to increase the frequency of support braces to avoid a cave-in. Tunneling braces are typically made with 6x6 inch lumber, but you can probably do with small trees cut around the construction area if you're low on re-

sources.



*Looks straight out of a horror movie. But it should keep you from dying.
Probably.*

An interesting alternative, which I've thought about, but which is untested as far as I know, would be to dig a vaulted tunnel and erect a ferrocement shell over the ceiling and walls after every few feet of progress. Ferrocement, as mentioned before, is almost as strong as steel, is totally waterproof, and when built in the shape of a vault, should endure enormous amounts of pressure. It's a concept that has definite potential, enabling strong tunnels to be dug in even very poor conditions (sandy soil, shallow depth, etc). This will have to be tested however.

Finishing

Living in raw mineshafts, while romantic, would probably wear thin after a while. So it's a good idea to finish the floors, walls and ceilings with some sort of plaster to make the tunnels more habitable. A simple compound to plaster with would be a mix of cement and dirt (1:4 ratio), which will make your walls smooth with a nice beige color. If you used the ferrocement shell method, then you could just paint the cement surface, which should already be smooth anyway.

The vietcong tunnels didn't feature doors, apparently. Indeed, it would be very inefficient to dig passageways large enough to accommodate a standard sized door. Not to mention, standard doors are square, which will not match our vaulted corridors and rooms. A simple substitute would be to just use drapes as doors, hanging from the top of the doorframe. Otherwise, you'll have to make your own doors with appropriate shapes.



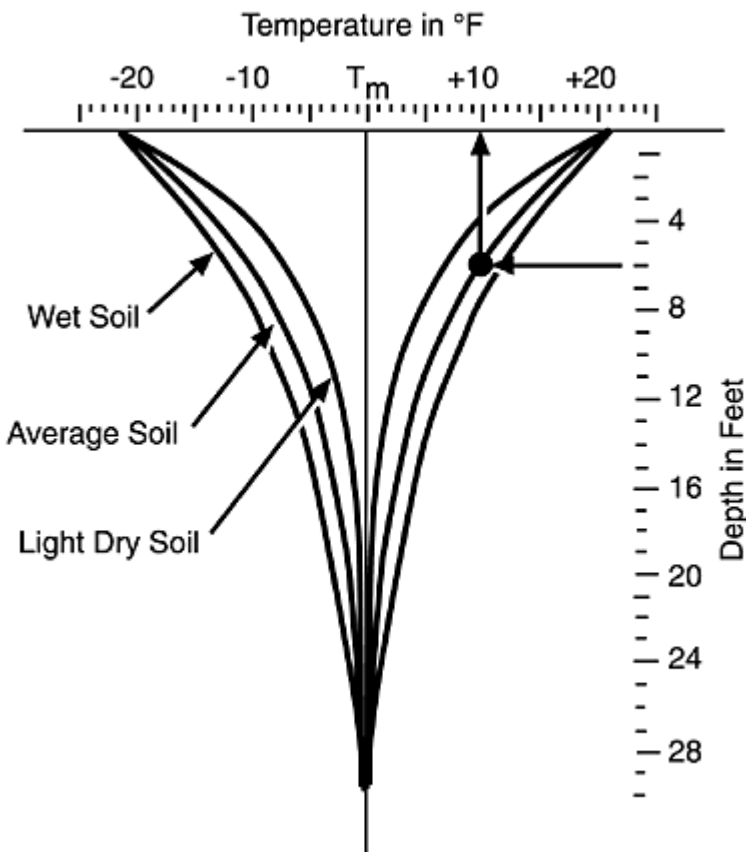
Like this... but not as fancy. You don't want to kill the dim tunnel aesthetic.

Since our ideal is stealth, windows are obviously out of the questions. Light wells are possible, but are difficult to build. So for the most part, using energy efficient led lights will be your best bet, combined with well

hidden solar panels on the surface.

Systems

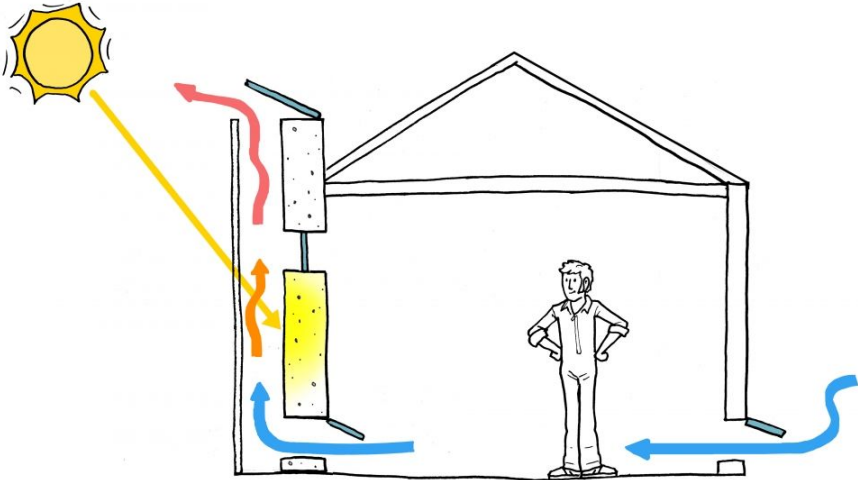
As you dig deeper into the ground, surface temperature stops influencing the tunnel's climate and you start to get nearer to a constant 13 degrees celsius all year round. This is a cold but livable temperature, if you're well dressed, making heating not entirely necessary. But building rocket mass heaters will still make the place more comfortable. It would be a good idea to heat at least one larger room, for eating and relaxation. The heater can double as a cooking stove. You'll probably want to have a propane cooker as well though.



Trust me, goyim, this graph perfectly illustrates my point.

Rudimentary toilets can be implemented by simply digging a deep hole and putting a seat on top. Composting toilets are also a possibility, but an extra hassle (you'll have to have storage space for 6 or more waste barrels, because it can take months for the human waste to become compost). We may cover the subject of composting toilets in greater detail in a future article. Stuff like septic tanks and drain fields are out of the question underground since you won't have an excavator to make the gigantic holes necessary to install such a system.

Ventilation is essential for any building, but doubly so for underground construction. The potential for condensation and mildew is very high in a shut off bunker. Good airflow will prevent that. You'll want to implement a convection based ventilation system. Basically, you get a pipe running below the tunnel for a bit, where it's colder. The air in the pipe will be cooled. Then the pipe goes to the surface, where it's hotter. The temperature difference will create a suction effect, and thus an airflow. In the winter, where it's actually colder outside than down below, you can help the convection along by painting the chimney black and placing it in view of the sun, making it heat up even if it's freezing outside.



Basically this, but underground.

Conclusion

Digging a secret underground network of tunnels is both dangerous and difficult. It's not something that should be done lightly. But it's a proven strategy in times of struggle. "Tunnel clearing" was probably the most feared and dangerous type of battle for the American forces fighting during the Vietnam war. That's something to think about.

As with all the articles in this series, this isn't meant to be a complete guide, but just an overview and a taste of the subject. Tunnel digging, because of the dangers involved, should be the subject of particular research and preparation.

And as such, tunnel digging should be the last resort. Building above-ground structures, or even earth sheltered ones, will be faster, easier and less dangerous, and it will result in more convenient habitats. But if the heat from the system is too intense, even the most well hidden and well camouflaged structure can be found, especially if helicopters and spy satellites are involved. A hidden tunnel entrance could only be found by large teams going over vast expanses of land with a fine tooth comb. Something else to think about.



Good luck finding this entrance in the middle of the fucking forest, feds!

WATER BIOFILTER

Author : Zeiger



Muh filters!

The first human need, after breathing, is drinking water. You can't last long without it. While it's not something we really need to think about if we live in a city, water is a problem that you'll have to address if you're living off-grid. The thing is that water pretty much always has some nasty bacteria in it. Fecal bacteria. And while a little fecal bacteria won't kill you, if your source of water isn't pristine, you can get pretty sick on it.

Cities, of course, regularly test their water and add a bunch of chemicals to it to kill the bacteria. They often also have filtering systems. Most people who live away from cities will rely on wells pumping from aquifers below their land (aquifers are large underground reservoirs of water refilled by rain). But increasingly, even aquifer water is getting contaminated. So homeowners will typically have it tested once in a while.

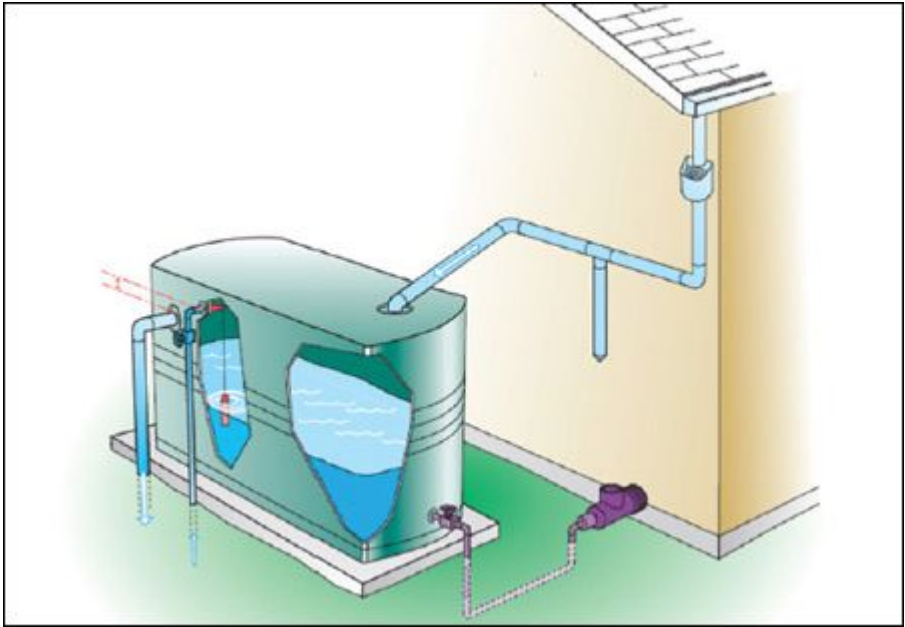


Better hope this doesn't break!

All this is a pain, obviously. Ensuring your land has an aquifer is a pain. Digging a well is a pain. Testing the water is a pain (you need a lab to do this). Using and maintaining a commercial water filter is a pain. Adding chemicals to your water is a pain. Isn't there a simpler way?

Rainwater

Rainwater is usually quite pure and immediately drinkable. Plus, it falls on our head for free. Why not avoid messing with wells altogether and just collect rainwater?



Don't let that roof be a freeloader. Make it work for you.

By having your own water tanks, you'll be in full control of your water reserves. There's no chance of some other asshole over-pumping your aquifer and leaving you dry. There's no chance of some nearby pig farm contaminating your well. You know exactly how much water you have, and you know exactly where it comes from.

However, there is still one small problem. To collect rainwater, you need a large surface (like your building's roof). And that surface will probably eventually collect stuff like bugs, leaves and bird shit along with water. So you're going to have a mild but constant bacteriological contamination.

Filtering

While the water will still be good for most household purposes, it will be a bit short of being acceptable drinking water. Most types of filtering systems will get it clean enough to drink. The problem, of course, is that filtering systems cost money to buy, and need constant purchases of cartridges to remain functional. Additionally, they can't really be repaired without buying spare parts, let alone be built from scratch in a

home workshop.

So ideally, because water is such a basic essential need, our water filtering system would need to meet these criteria:

- You won't die from dysentery.
- Will purify enough water to meet the needs of a group of 5-10 people.
- Can be built from scratch from cheap or free low-tech materials.
- Won't break, but could be repaired easily.

Fight fire with fire

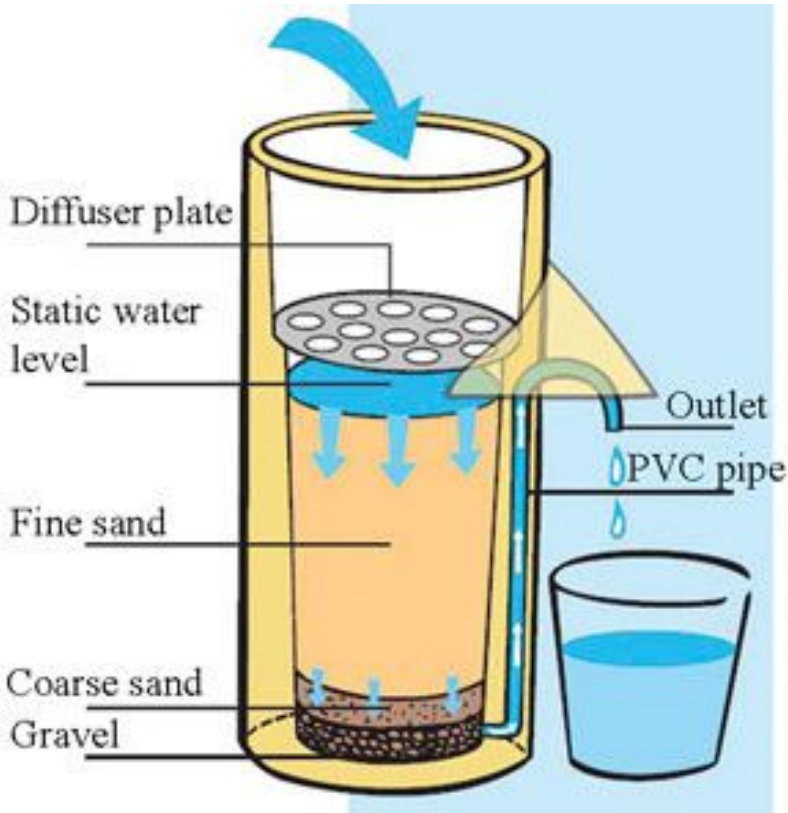
You're going to see a pattern here, but ingenious White people have recently developed a method to allow brown third-worlders to stop drinking shit infused water and die from dysentery by the millions. Why they would do such a thing is still a mystery (I mean, help the third-worlders). But in any case, I'm sure they'll be happy to know Nazis will benefit from their work.

Enter the biological filtering system. The concept is to basically grow and maintain a large colony of bacteria which feeds on the fecal bacteria found in water. You pour your shitty water in the colony, and as it passes through the based bacteria devour the shitty bacteria. That's the gist of it.

This may sound like something that involves test tubes and petri dishes. But it's not. It's so simply even an African could do it. Well, maybe not, after all, the aid workers really overestimate the Africans. But Africans COULD do it if they didn't have 60pt IQ's.

The structure

The filter is a tall box filled with sand of various coarseness. The box is topped with a stainless steel bowl full of small holes. At the bottom of the box is an output pipe, out of which comes the pure water. Simple as that.



So simply even a child could do it. Not a black child though!

The water is poured in the steel bowl, whose small holes diffuse the water slowly and gently, to avoid disturbing the bacterial colony. The water then slowly percolates from the finer sand, which is at the top, to the coarser sand and gravel at the bottom.

Once the water reaches the bottom, it comes out of the pipe and into your container.

Starting a colony

There is no need to find special bacteria to “start” the colony. The appropriate bacteria will already be present in the air and in the sand, though in very small quantities. Thus the filter won’t be very efficient at first.

You will have to feed the colony daily so that the based bacteria will reproduce and multiply. After about 30 days of pouring unclean water in the filter, the colony will be strong enough to kill 90% of fecal bacteria passing through it. The result will be safe drinking water. As with most biological systems, it will only get better with time.

On the other hand, you can't continuously pour water through the filter; it needs to rest for a few hours in between each "feeding". And if you fail to feed the colony for a few days, they could die and you'll have to start over. Thus daily use and proper maintenance is necessary. But you need drinking water every day anyway, so this shouldn't cause any problems.

Conclusion

Why bother with this? After all, for a few hundred dollars you can have a similarly effective commercial system you can install in your building. The problem is that these things add up quickly. The more of your essential infrastructure you can get for free and build independently of the system, the less interaction with the system you'll be forced to have.

If you decide to use the system to purify your water, I recommend you check out the following manual:

[Sand biofilter implementation guide](#)

It should answer all your questions. The manuals are meant for aid workers who will mass produce these things for African peasants. Happy filtering!

Worldview

EUROPEAN BROTHERHOOD

Author : Aquila



"I am not free to think as I wish. I can only live in relation to the dead of my race. They, and my country's soil, tell me how I should live."

-Auguste-Maurice Barrès

For as far back as can be recorded Europeans have been a people of contrasts, compassionate and contentious, selfless and greedy, loyal and opportunistic.

The One thing we have never been is **unified**. Even the farthest expanses of Rome only covered half of Europe at its peak, Napoleon's conquests not being as widespread and nowhere near as long lived, and Hitler's German Reich (along with its allies), while covering most of Europe, was also in the scope of history very short lived.

And all of these, of course, were paid for and lost by war; Europeans had, with the greatest will, savagery and sophistication in the arts of war, soaked the very soil of Europe in so much **Aryan blood** that no one could call the land of Europe anything other than a part of our very race itself. We share more blood with her than we do to our mothers, fathers, siblings and children. We don't simply have roots in Europe, Europe is an inseparable part of who we are as a people.

Every border, every straight line, bulge and angle on the map of European civilization was consecrated in our blood. We knew the importance of blood then, guarding it and expending it as we may to secure the interests of our kin: dead, living and not yet born. Gold, land and faith were all means to strengthen our blood, our families.

Eventually, as the populations grew greater, so did the wars and the lives lost. The Goals and costs of war changed and many started to question the sense to it. In the Age of Discovery Europeans found that there were fertile lands far outside the confines of Europe that could be gained at a far lesser cost, though we still warred with one another for these overseas possessions.

Without a doubt Europe was the master of the vast majority of the world and only other Europeans could rival our might. People became arrogant in their imperial might and prosperity, and a rot was allowed to fester in our very bodies. *Liberalism, Pacifism* and *Internationalist sentiments* grew in the minds of the ungrateful and **foolish**.

Concerns, Economic, National and Internationalist eventually culminated in one of the most horrific periods of fratricidal bloodshed in world history, **The Great War** where Europeans slaughtered each other *by the millions* for little substantial gain. This is often famed by modernists as being purely the result of “*Nationalism and Militarism*”. But for anyone looking at history with a true eye, they can see the hand that International Finance war profiteers played in starting, perpetuating and enlarging the war. This was explained in [Smedley Butler’s “War is a racket”](#).

In spite of the bloodshed and resentments held, many veterans of the war understood this and a sentiment started to grow out of the well-spring of Nationalism, that in a world who’s power structures were rapidly flocking to internationalist/anti-nationalist causes, In its relationship to the rest of the world and waning of its power and spirit sapped by the Great War, Europeans started to understand and act not just in the interests of their own nations but of Europe as an united force against the evils of international plutocracy and Marxism.

This wave of thought was given a name – **Fascism**. For that is what Fascists of all the Nations of Europe fought for – a Europe aware of it’s history and a people who were aware of the obligation they owed their

descendants. To ensure the survival of a world of nations and particularly of a *Europe of nations* – the only world that can ensure the health of the people and give them any knowledge of who they are, where they come from and where they are going. Something that internationalism with its ambivalence and endorsement of mongrelization, relativism and egotism would doom the future mass of humanity to go without, blind of their history, blind of who they are, blind to the Truth.

In the struggle over the minds of the people, Fascism never promised *utopia* the way the internationalists did – they simply promised the best society that could be achieved by the continuous striving of Europeans to better themselves with each generation and mobilize society into achieving that end. But because it did not and does not promise this instant gratification, especially within one lifetime or with ease, the sentimentalists label it “*oppressive and “reactionary”*”. We don’t allow idealism to stifle our understanding of reality or vice versa. Ours is the best path, the only true path.

Of Course the old resentments didn’t just pass away.

Even at the current time of existentially threatening massive influx of alien blood into our ancient homeland and outright acts of war and defilement by the invaders in our sacred Europe many young white men are still killing each other (or desiring to) over lesser grudges, as the piece written by my compatriot [on the conflict in Northern Ireland](#), the constant bickering’s of the Balkans as well as the war in the Donbas currently being waged, where you have supporters of a “*White Europe*”, nationalists and fascists on both sides putting bullets into each other’s skulls while accusing the other of serving the interests of world Jewry. Men whose dedication and bravery would be best utilized against our true enemies.

But this great crisis that Europe faces, that it has faced since the end of the second World War, has been the impetus and rallying cry for unity. Fascists of all nations express solidarity and provide support to one another for our common good, and as the enclaves of white flight collapse and reality is exposed more and more to the passive masses, the brave and noble prove who they are. In a time where all noble and honorable things are inconvenient we see who in our society has true bravery and honor.

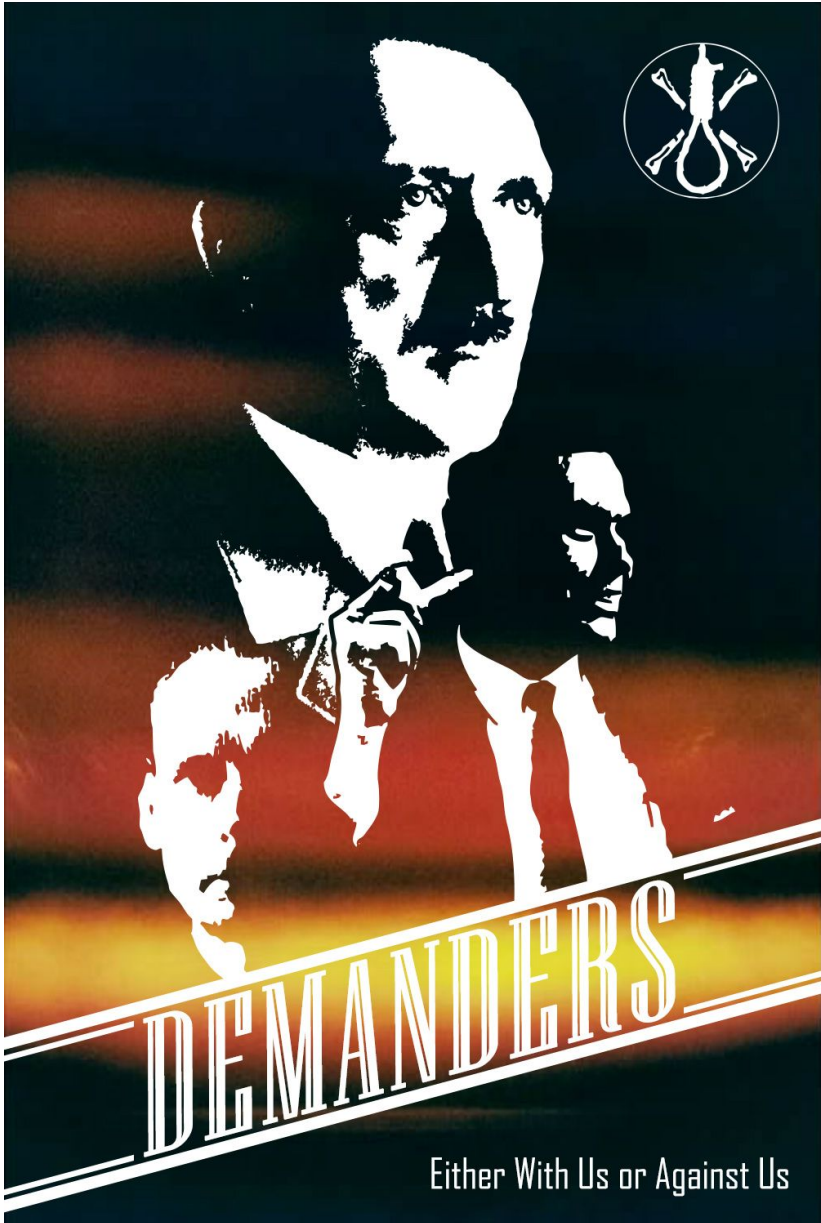
When we win we will know who the defenders of our people were and so will all of the world. One will not be able to fake bravery and honor as they did in ages past when these were desirable virtues.

We'll know who the traitors and cowards were as well and for the first time in European history we will have a war between Good and Evil, the nationalists and the traitors.

In our common cause and our solidarity the true sons of Europe will be united from Lisbon to Moscow along their brothers in the frontier too. A Europe united not by borders but by **brotherhood**, aware of who we are and purged of evil will usher us into a Golden Age the likes of which are yet unseen by the world in all its history.

DEMANDERS

Author : Hangman



Beggars can't be *choosers*. Fascists, however, are neither. We are **De-manders**, and we can't afford to be anything less.

BEGGARS

Politicians are prostitutes. They go on stages, on TV, shake your hand and kiss your baby, they say sweet nothings in your ear and essentially prostrate before you in the hope of getting your vote. They go around *begging* for as many votes as they can get. "*I want to be your first*" –**Jeb!** Bush. But once they get into office they are done with their voters, much like how a prostitute loses all feigned interest in the client once she pockets the money. They use you and discard you, because inevitably elections end and thus the need to grovel. That is how the political system operates for those involved in it. For those that are in fact kept at arm's length away from it and attempt to go the "*mass movement*" approach the ride of *begging* and *groveling* **never ends**.

So you've decided you're going to "*rally the masses*", wake up the "*silent majority*" and get their support and thus change the political climate. What that translates to in practice is a nonstop process of *begging* people to join your cause. It doesn't stop, because by virtue of this approach it *cannot* stop until you've actually **won**. And the truth is that you will be forever stuck in a vicious cycle: to *win* you need the *support of the masses*, the masses won't join you until you can show them that you are in fact *going to win*, but you need the *masses* to *win*, but the masses need to *see you as a winner* to join you. **Beggars are not winners.**

Mind you, the masses are prostitutes same as the politicians. They whore themselves out to a candidate in hopes that he will give them something back in return, something in his policies or stage promises, and they only give their vote to the candidate that they believe can **win** and therefor actually pay them back for their prostration to him. The only people whom they think can win are those that are part of the political system and thus have the leverages of power in their hands to dispense the promised goods for their whored out votes. It's an *illusion*, as we've already established, politicians stop giving any fucks once the election is over, regardless if they lost or won. But if they do win they don't do shit of what they promised to their voters, and either pursue their own agenda, party politics or the desires of their financial backers.

The mass movement approach is bullshit because you can't offer the people **even an illusion** of being able to give them something back. What do you have? You can't enter the political system and those who still fancy the tactic of entryism can keep stepping on the same rake and look just as pathetic as **Nick Griffin** did on [Question Time](#). Let the **BNP** stand as a shining example of why entryism will always fail.

And so will the mass movement approach. Amazingly, we've been provided all the answers on our Struggle long ago by its Champions from **Hitler** and *Mein Kampf* to **James Mason** and *SIEGE*. We should already know all this, and yet here we are again going over all this. It's a more or less accepted metaphor by now that the masses are like a woman, and you are going to win her over by *begging*? The mass approach calls of "**[please]** join our movement", "*show up for our rally*", "*read our policies, you'll like them*" and "*see, we're presentable!*" sound no different than "*Oh please give me a chance, go out on a date with me, I promise you'll like it, I'm such a good guy!*"

The saying "*beggars can't be choosers*" really is the slogan of the mass movement, as the goal is to increase **quantity**, so what does it matter who joins? It's still a **+1**, right? That wouldn't be a problem for any other movement – but ours? In our Struggle? It is **devastating** as it goes entirely *against* our principles. The desire for quantity means casting a wide net, it means compromises, it means softening one's principles and making exceptions, every possible step back until you are left with something bigger but less defined, an amorphous gray blob with no real power to it.

It is this mentality that leads to inconceivably retarded propositions such as the [bronies being a source of supporters for the cause](#). Thus the mass movement approach becomes the preaching of an **inclusive tent**, to harbor *quantity* rather than **quality**, where principles are cast aside in favor of the misguided utilitarian belief in the "*strength of the many*". This is fundamentally based on *begging*: it is a position of weakness from the start, the position of someone who has **no** control, **no** power, **no** leverage and **no** strength. Thus, he seeks strength in numbers, and is willing to compromise, whore himself, lower his standards (if he had any to begin with), and essentially extend a hand with a cup out to the world and say out loud "*please give me a chance*"... And the world simply passes you by with a look of disdain, disgust, sympathy or pity, and the second two won't grant you victory any more than the first.

CHOOSERS

The appropriate slogan for *choosers* would be “*it’s better than nothing*“. This is when you are presented two shit options and you concede that at least one is not as shitty as the other, so might as well grab it. This is *begging* when you **pretend to care** for quality. This is the sort of mentality that allows for exceptions to the rules to become the driving principle in gaining support. “*Oh this guy is degenerate, but not as degenerate as the rest of them, so I’ll choose him, it’s better than nothing!*” “*Not all faggots are degenerate, there are homosexuals who are okay, so I’ll choose them, better than nothing!*” [Such bullshit](#).

More often this is seen in the mentality of voters who can’t seem to find their *dreamy candidate on a white horse*, so they choose either the next best thing, “*the lesser of two evils*” or vote for some candidate purely out of protest for another – in Russian Federation State Duma (*parliament*) elections many people vote for the communist party purely *out of protest* against Putin regime’s “*United Russia*” party, because they know the commies won’t ever win majority of the seats or achieve anything of consequence, but so long as United Russia doesn’t get their vote they’re alright with that (*despite the fact that the CPRF is controlled opposition so it doesn’t matter anyway*). In the United States certain people fell, yet again, for this mentality with the way they now [fawn over Trump](#).

Choosing is the path of **least resistance**, seeking easy options and a quick way out. If presented with [the mere illusion of an opportunity for an easier win](#) they’ll gladly take it to avoid having to do any **real** work to achieve their goals. Vote for a supposedly based candidate or armed struggle? “*Well shucks I’m against democracy/know that it’s a sham but this sure would be an easier way to resolve the problem!*” And when it doesn’t resolve one can always justify their bad decisions by saying that some minor progress was made that can be built off of, without realizing that you’ve essentially done nothing and achieved nothing instead of making your own progress to build off.

This is the path of the **lazy**, of those who lack true conviction and are thus ready to *settle* at a moment’s notice, whereas people of conviction don’t need a choice, the only choice that matters was already made: do you stand by these principles or not? Regardless of what options may be

presented after that point, those who chose integrity will disregard all the illusory options that would lead them astray and say loudly “*it is all or nothing!*”. “*Better than nothing*” is **not good enough** for our Struggle.

DEMANDERS

Beggars can't be choosers because they will accept **anyone** and **anything**, such is the nature of *begging*. *Choosers choose* from whatever is available even if they are only given **shit** options. Neither is good enough for our struggle and that already speaks to who we Fascists and National-Socialists actually are – we are **demanders**. We demand **quality**. We demand **integrity**, we demand **strength**.

We don't go out and **beg** people to join us, because we know that the majority of people are **useless** to our cause, they are lemmings and moreover they are *weak*, they will *go along to get along*. Most of them won't provide us any help and will gladly stand to the side, pretending they don't know us should we lose. We don't care about public opinion because their opinion is shaped by the *status quo*, it is shaped by our *enemy*. Those who concern themselves with presentability and respectability in order to appeal to the masses in practice are trying to appeal to System standards, to the standards of the enemy, thus they have already lost. The only respectability the masses truly care about at the core is **strength**. The only presentability they care about is **vision**. When the masses see us as **strong** and possessing a sense of *direction*, a **vision**, they will admire and fear us.

Yet even then they won't be of any use to us, because they are incapable of parting ways with the society as it stands today. That is because, again, they fear failure and will only gravitate to someone whom they think will **win**. They are opportunistic in this regard because their own safety and security on an individual level is paramount to them. They might support you from the sidelines but never enough to actually start marching with you, because they fear the System's punishment. At the end of the day they will still *go along to get along* and thus they will join us **only** when our victory is **all but assured**.

Thus the masses are **useless** in achieving victory. It is always a *small elite*, a *vanguard*, a group of **fanatics** that do most of the fighting and spearhead the way. “*In between the Nazis and the Communists is the*

great mass of non-fanatics, the TV watchers and the comic book readers” –**George Lincoln Rockwell**. That is why we don’t *beg* and we don’t *choose* – **WE DEMAND**. A fanatic adheres to a **vision** and does so without compromises, because he knows that compromise leads to the erosion of his vision. A fanatic doesn’t want just *anyone* to stand beside him because he knows quantity in itself mean **nothing**, he wants someone like himself beside him, someone who will fight tooth and nail and will not take a step back. The fanatic declares “*you’re either with us or against us*” because he has **standards**, his **vision** doesn’t allow him to accept anything less than the total and absolute.

To *beg* people to join and cast a wide net means to *obscure* and *water down* that **vision** and poison the quality and **strength of the few** with the *weakness* of the bloated *many*, thus quantity doesn’t play to strength but to weakness.

To *choose* between shit options with a conceded “*better than nothing*” leads to exactly the same thing whilst pretending that it could be worse.

Fanatics **demand** that one meets the standards of his **vision**, to maintain its **strength** and **purity**. The beggar’s mass movement attempting to appeal to everyone or many different groups has **no** vision at all by virtue of it becoming obscured by the interests of all other participants. The chooser’s mass movement picking the least unfavorable option available is one that compromises on its vision, which ultimately means that it likewise has **no** vision.

Compromise is where the Truth goes to Die. One doesn’t argue that $2+2=4$ with someone who thinks that it’s 7 and then *compromises* with them that $2+2=5$. Thus alliances likewise don’t work, as they are built on the same method of compromising on your **ideals**, on your **principles**, on that **vision** in favor of *quantity*.

Mein Kampf, Volume II, Chapter 8: The Strong Man is Mightiest When Alone:

“Above all, the new race-based state will never be created by the compromising indecisiveness of a racialist worker-coalition, but only by the iron will of a single movement that has fought its way through all that opposed it.”

Hence why we don't seek quantity. The real fighting is up to the few fanatics, some of the masses may cheer them on but they'll calmly disperse and say "*well it was a good show while it lasted*" should the fanatics fail. Sure we make our intentions **clear** and our message **loud**, because we want the whole world to hear us. As a result people who have even a tiny bit of initiative in them will seek us out. We don't wander the streets with an outstretched hand *begging*. We let everyone know we are **here** and then wait for those interested to come to *us*, but we don't *choose* from what's available when they do come – we **demand**. **Prove** that you are up to the challenge, **prove** that you are *loyal* to our vision and have *what it takes*.

This isn't an inclusive tent. This is an exclusive club. *You think you're getting in this house?* You're **never** getting in this house. You're too fucking old, fatty, and **you**... you're too fucking... **BLOND! GET OFF MY PORCH!**

"He actually convinced me he wanted to try to be a Storm trooper!

*As a matter of policy, whenever I hear that (as I do every day), I do all I can to discourage the applicant. We want no dabblers, but dedicated, fanatical fighters who will **STICK** through hell itself. With this crazy character, I went even further. I made fun of him. I told him he'd never make it, that we'd run him off the first day.*

He rose to the challenge.

"You name it, and I'll make it!" he said.

*Strangely, I could sense a fiercely burning **WILL** behind the words. I told him he couldn't come up to try life as a Nazi Storm-trooper until he was eighteen. He left, vowing to return in a few months. He did return – without the beatnik get-up. He turned out to be a blonde, young Viking, built for combat.*

We poured it to him.

There was no place left inside for him to sleep. So he was assigned to a wrecked car out back. It was still winter and cold. But the kid moved into the wrecked car with a couple of blankets. We put him

to work cleaning the toilets, and yard.

He worked.

Spring came, and then a broiling summer. He was still in the wrecked car, eaten alive by mosquitoes. I tried him on the printing press, and never saw such a bear for work. He was all dried out of booze, off the pills and dope, exercising plenty, and showing every sign of 'making it.' "

White Power, Chapter 2: Spiritual Syphilis

Our policy must be always that of **exclusion**, hence, let me say this again, why we are not *beggars or choosers*, we are **DEMANDERS**. We must spread our word far and wide so that people come to us and when they do we must make sure they are up to the task. By forcing them to come to us rather than trying to include everyone we make sure that only the truly interested come, thus excluding the *go along to get along* crowd of lemmings. What must happen next is further weeding out of undesirable elements, the *degenerates*, the *cowards*, the *LARPer*s and the *mentally handicapped*. The true fanatic of our struggle will face hardship sooner or later – he may face imprisonment, bodily harm, his family disowning him, exclusion from the System (*losing their job or getting booted from their place of education*) and finally **death**. These are the very real possible consequences of being a man of conviction and these are exactly the things that all undesirable elements are afraid of unless they are delusional.

Take the mentioned above method of testing applicants, consider the various traditions of hazing, or look to the informal approach of **National Action**, which drives away the hardcore *LARPer*s who think they're about to join something like the American NSM, thinking they'll get to march in fancy uniforms and roleplay hard before going back home and resuming their lemming life. This is how you forge a movement of real fanatics that will actually go out and take **ACTION** against the enemy.

"[Action] has the effect of leaving the fakers and the parasites standing alone and exposed as in the middle of a forty-acre field. It is

electrifying. It is unifying. It builds the confidence to on towards even greater things”

–James Mason.

Want to see what happens when your movement is made up of unknown variables that you let through the open door? Look at what happened to the antifa in [Dover](#). Once the police line was broken only the fanatics remained who were at the very front of the crowd – the rest *ran*, because the rest were hobbyists and LARPer, who had only come out because they thought it was going to be a fun event where they can strut around and feel important, nice and safe behind the police line, and later they’d all hit the pub and have fun. The antifa that stayed around for the real confrontation experienced this for themselves:

“Unfortunately, despite some on twitter claiming “victory” because a handful of fascist got bloodied by rocks and stones, the fact is this wasn’t a victory at all. Part of the reason for this is because so many of the antifascists present were not street fighters and were not up for engaging the fascists in hand-to-hand fighting. Playing the big boy behind the police, when the fascists broke through many of them turned tail and fled leaving the few such as myself willing to stand toe-to-toe with them to get outnumbered and take a beating.”

Funny as it is to witness happen to the antifa, those who kid themselves with notions of inclusive tents, alliances and mass movement appeal will inevitably end up in the *exact same predicament*. The hobbyists, the LARPer, the degenerates will run, they will always run. Only the fanatics will stay. Unfortunately for our enemies they are entirely rooted in notions of inclusiveness. We, however, are not.

If you *still* need more convincing then I suggest you read the first [Iron-March Revolutionary Fascist Manual – Mental Liberation](#), as well as [James Mason’s SIEGE](#), or fuck it, **any real hardline Fascist/NS materials – they all point to the *same answers*.**

But try to take away at least this much: *beggars* project great *weakness*, *choosers* project *lack of integrity*. No one is coming to help us, we are all there is and it is time to rise up to that challenge instead of seeking strength in numbers. Stop being self-conscious about how you are

seen when the enemy dictates what looks presentable and respectable, that game is rigged against you. The only things that have universal and deep rooted presentability and respectability are Strength and Vision – the hallmarks of a fanatic, the hallmarks of someone who doesn't accept what he sees around him, of someone who doesn't accept anything less than total commitment to a singular vision, of someone who doesn't conform or compromise. **We are demanders.** We demand from **ourselves**, we demand from **others**, we demand **from life itself**.

You are either with us or against us.

SLAVE MORALITY

Author : Greve Hans



People keep mentioning slave morality these days, but the word is often misused. What is a slave, and what morality would the slave have? The purpose of this article is to clear up just what a slave **actually is**, and what **Nietzsche** meant with Christianity being a slave religion.

To understand what a slave is, you need to first and foremost understand the difference between a **will** and a *desire*. A desire is something you *want* to do for the moment, something that makes you feel good and generally makes you feel comfortable and secure. A will is a higher goal you have. For example, you can choose to go for a walk rather than eating a Pizza in front of the TV. Choosing the former takes willpower though, and willpower is something that many people lack these days. In general, people just want a comfortable and secure life regardless of the consequences it gives. This is obviously harmful, and some people even realize that, but they are unable to do anything about it because *they are weak*.

The source of this will, your goal in life, is not intellectual. You can't, for example, explain why you want to save the white race – you'd be dead by then anyway. But what you can intellectually understand is irrelevant because there is **more** than what you can intellectually understand. Beauty is an example, you can't intellectually explain why Wagner is better than some feminists screaming into a microphone, it just is. The former awakens something in you, the latter kills it.

In ancient times a slave was more than a person working for another person, a slave was seen as a person who did not have a will of his own. Someone enslaved to his own desires, and that could not be true to a higher goal in life, a calling. The slave would not be able to save the white race, he would stay home and *whine* about people **actually doing stuff** because he doesn't want the boat to sink. If someone can't handle freedom, they get the shackles. If they would be "*free*", they would just sell themselves out once more to their own pathetic desires. Again, it takes will to be true to one's nature in life. If you do not have a will, you do not deserve the freedoms. Thus you are justified to be a slave to others. If not, you wouldn't do anything at all. In this way you would at least plow the fields or cook food so people who can be true to their nature don't have to.

If a slave is someone who is a weak-willed slob with no will to do

something greater, to find a vocation and fanatically pursue that vocation to its limit, then what would the slave's morality be? It would be an effeminate desire for *peace, comfort, pleasure and security*. It would justify their sins with Jesus just forgiving them, something that was very common during the time of Nietzsche and ours too. Here comes **Oswald Spengler's** quote that "*Christianity is the grandmother of Bolshevism*", which is true because Christianity had become a vessel for this effeminate pseudo-morality. Today it's mainly Liberals, Social-democrats, faggots and whatever labels the masses of slaves desire to call themselves to stroke their own ego and to fool themselves that they do something of worth.

Comfort should not be a motivation. **Passion** should. A burning, fierce passion for what you're doing. A fanatic extremism of what you're doing in life. Just like **Rockwell** said. Just like going to heaven should not be the motivation of Christians, but living a good life and through that become deserving of it. The primary goal should be your goal in life, your vocation. Not the rewards that it gives. Just as a leader should not care for his title, but what he can do with the power the title gives to wisely rule his people. The alternative would be to end up like the warrior whose wife persuaded him to stay at home during the war, only to be massacred by the enemy army whom did not find enough resistance. That would be **the prime example** of slave morality.

It is not Christianity in and of itself which is and was the problem back in the day, it is that people themselves have become slaves to their own petty desires and have no wish to will themselves free from it. **Freedom is will to power**, since you need power over yourself to be free. This means that you control your desires and then find your vocation in life, master that vocation, and thus make your life worth living. In our case this would be getting rid of our desires, our dependence of the System and take over. A **White Jihad**, if you will (**100% peaceful, spiritual thing~**). An outer and inner Jihad.

You could even go as far to argue that in the Christian view, Jesus didn't die as a *martyr* for forgiveness of our sins, but as a **conqueror** that gave us the will able to stop committing sins in the first place. In other words, to tame our desires and achieve something higher. Like **Prometheus** (*which meant "Foresight" in ancient Greek*) giving humankind the flame. This proves that Christianity itself isn't really a prob-

lem.

People who do see Christianity in and of itself as the problem are in fact playing right into *Sheckelstein's* hands. We already see the problem in the world, some clearer than others. Calling people who do not follow the same intellectual construct "*Jew worshipers*" is silly, and it's only use is to intellectually masturbate and cause useless infighting for no good reason.

If you take this into account, the Jewish problem starts to make sense. If you think about it, everything the Jew does is designed to *erode* the **will** of the dumb *Goyim* and to make them into slaves. Slaves to their desires, and through their desires slaves to **the Jew**. Bank loans, pornography, Cultural Marxism, welfare niggs, extreme taxation, defeatism, hedonism, drugs, "[alternative lifestyles](#)", and the most destructive of all, *tolerance*. Everything is a symptom of lack of willpower, or a thing that speeds up the erosion of willpower.

Will to power is more than an edgy phrase, and "*Christianity is a slave morality*" isn't an excuse to desecrate the religion of my ancestors by making it into one as well. You must yourselves become better people. You must liberate yourselves from your shackles. You do not even deserve any freedoms if you cannot handle them. And neither do other people.

Some people on the Right say that if we just go back to how things were a hundred years ago, everything would be alright. **Wrong**. First and foremost, we are in a different time now then we were back then. Not only are we at the risk of being wiped out (*if it wasn't for the fact the current System is mathematically doomed to collapse*), but we're also suffering from a severe lack of willpower. If we would will it, we could have the victory **tomorrow**. People don't want that though, because the mass of people are *dumb Goyim, slaves*. If we go back to that time, even taking into account the fact that would be impossible, these people would just whore themselves out to the Jew *again*. The Jew is a direct result of our lack of willpower, and he himself speeds up the erosion of it. To defeat the Jew you must **conquer yourself**.

People should quite simply be **enslaved en-masse**, enslaved to the glorious history we have had and the glorious history we will have. To heroes and martyrs of the past, and to the infinite generations of whites

that will come after us. In time, people will deserve more and more freedoms since they would actually be able to handle them. There is reason in making sure alcoholics can't buy alcohol, but not much in banning people who drink responsibly from it, as an example. Our loyalty is to our people, and not only to the small clique of our people who are alive today. While they may dislike that, the legions of the dead and those who are still to be born scream out "Do it!", in a fanatical voice. And we can hear them loud and clear. We need *foresight*.

The fact is that Democracy is **proof** that most people are slaves and can't rule themselves, and that is also why Democracy is *doomed to fail*. Our victory is inevitable, as long as we stay true to our nature.

There will come a time when the current night will end, but until the dawn is here our people must be guided by the torch of Prometheus.

THERE ARE NO "GOOD JewS"

Author : Max Macro



An unfortunate meme, predictably circulating within the alt right, is that of “*good Jews*”. Some alt right dullards like to even go as far as romanticizing Jews for being “*excellent*” and “*hardworking*”, worshiping traits like IQ, socioeconomic status, and work ethic as universal standards for respect, inclusion, and reverence without regard for what they’re used for. And predictably, this all completely misses the points:

- There are **no** “*good Jews*”.
- Jews cannot lose their status and be assimilated in accord with our standards.
- Jews cannot be trusted and we owe them **absolutely nothing**.

Jewry, at its core, is biological. They are an identifiable race retaining a common, identifiable genetic lineage, clustering closer to each other than the various host populations they’ve mixed with.

Jews play all sides while acting as a cohesive group

Jewry has its own internal disagreements and rivalries. However, all these different factions and viewpoints are ultimately working for the same goal – to perpetuate Jewish ethnic interests at *our* expense by dominating and controlling their respective niches. This essentially allows Jews to play all sides, all ideologies, to fulfill their goals in every possible context and scenario while maintaining plausible deniability when called on it. As to how much of this is an overt, consciously coordinated conspiracy **vs** instinctual, biologically ingrained behavior to co-opt anything they come into contact with as a vehicle for their interests, is beside the point.

Providing any other frame than addressing Jews *as what they are* – **a biological race playing multiple, conflicting fronts to advance its interests in every possible context and outcome**, provides the frame that they can be *redeemed* by their host society’s standards. They’ll outwardly adopt its norms while maintaining their tribal networks and related behavior. An example of this would be framing the Jewish problem as a *religious issue* as opposed to a **biological problem**, allowing Jews to lose their Jewish status and gain trust upon conversion, giving them access to positions of power while providing them cover to continue their objectives. As a direct consequence of this frame, [the Catholic Church allowed itself to become infiltrated and subverted by](#)

Jewish converts to Catholicism.

Other examples include basically *every instance throughout history* where Jews nominally integrated into their host societies and gained their trust. They'd change their names, behaving better for a generation or so before invariably resuming the same behavior. These frames, born of either *ignorance*, *cowardice*, or *squeamishness* on the Jewish problem simply play into the the hand of Jewish crypsis.

Its not just the Zionists

A particularly idiotic frame is the tendency for most WN to simply attack Jews as "*zionists*" while holding up anti-zionist Jews – usually ones advancing their own anti-racist bullshit narratives, as tokens in hopes of deflecting accusations of antisemitism. Anti-zionist Jews are just as bad as zionist Jews and share the **same** underlying motivation. They systematically work to attack and undermine the cohesion of their host societies while existing as a tightly networked, cohesive tribe dominating their share of institutions. Their tribal existence and survival just isn't necessarily connected to Israel, and is usually more implicit while still retaining some level of outward, explicit expression of Jewish identity. The common theme of "*chosenness*" with different forms of expression and framing runs throughout *both* zionist **and** anti-zionist camps, showing that this behavior is a biological expression rather than the result of religious and/or political indoctrination. Look at basically every radical left movement and every Jew-domnated **Jewnivershitty** field for confirmation.

There is no separating the Jewish elite from "everyday Jews"

The Jewish elites and community leaders play a symbiotic role with the rank and file "*everyday Jews*". Unlike the case for whites, where white elites are actively working against their race's interest in collusion with the Jews, in the Jewish group organism, the head is connected to the body. This means that while on an individual level, some Jews may outwardly come across as relatively normal people, claiming to not even be consciously aware of what their race is doing in full, they're still playing an integrated role in a group organism that's committing genocide against our race.

After all, it was street level activists and agitators that helped build

[Bnai Brith](#) into what it is today , starting with only 12 fresh off the boat Jewish immigrants in a cafe. It's street level activists and volunteers that help push [\(\(\(AIPAC\)\)\)](#) propaganda and recruit on college campuses. It's everyday Jews networking at the [JCC](#), benefiting from and solidifying Jewish nepotism as they become increasingly upwardly mobile. It's everyday Jews providing donations and membership dues for Jewish groups that aggressively work to shut down all criticism of their actions and to actively undermine all ethnonationalist efforts at organization on our part. Groups such as the [ADL](#) go to lengths as providing training for **police forces** to *identify* and **shut down** groups in conflict with their interests. If charges are laid, juries can be manipulated into delivering a "guilty" verdict *even if no crime was committed*, allowing Jewish activist groups to abuse the legal system for their own ends.

If each individual Jew is consciously working to exterminate our race is beside the point – they all play an active role in a group organism that's hellbent on killing us. Further, given the existence of established global Jewish networks, wealth solidified through Jewish banking, media, and corporate dynasties, and the significantly high average IQ found within Jews, it's very easy for "everyday Jews" to be upwardly mobile and become elites. If those networks are destroyed, they'd be very easy to rebuild them especially if the Jewish problem is framed in a manner that allows a portion of Jewry to go crypto, infiltrate existing institutions, and form their own networks within there for eventual takeover. Given the existence of global Jewish networks and money, it'd be very easy for them to maintain backchannel funds and connections to assist in that process.

The case for extermination

The case for exterminating Jews has already been made by their behavior and past failed attempts to counter it over the course of thousands of years. Every past attempt to deal with them has failed, and most framed the issue in an unclear light providing portions of Jews cover to resume their work. The idea that Jewish nationalists can be worked with is refuted by the fact Germany tried that very thing and got stabbed in the back by the [World Zionist Congress](#). When we show Jews *any* clemency, they reward us [by sinking the USS Liberty](#). They reward it by stealing our military secrets. They reward it by blackmailing the entire world into doing their bidding through the threat of nuclear

annihilation. They reward it by lobbying for ethnonationalist movements to be crushed, a noteworthy example being [Antonis Samaras](#) meeting with members from the [American Jewish Committee](#) to [proceed issuing orders to arrest and disband Greece's Golden Dawn](#).

On account of their established behavior pattern, even nationalist Jews cannot be trusted. Jews claiming to be ethnonationalists who want total separation and independence from the gentile world only circulate that claim within WN and alt right spheres as a rhetorical redirection ploy to stop people from criticizing Jews as a cohesive entity and attacking them as an enemy. This is further evident by the fact that Israel is dependent on a wider global network to maintain its existence and receive the weaponry to do so, the idea is a false premise from the get-go with Israel basically existing as an **outgrowth** of the *JewSA* military-industrial complex. Said redirection ploy is then used as a justification for including Jews within the alt right so they can continue co-opting it. Plus, what do these alt right retards expect? Jews are just gonna *voluntarily surrender* everything they've worked for and quietly go along with a repatriation plan without *any* retaliation? Do we *really* want to do business with people who have a proven track record of **betrayal**?

The only viable, long term solution to the Jewish problem [is mercilessly killing them down to the very last one](#), *exactly* as they're trying to do to *us*. After all, they staked that ground in the first place. Why should we reward them on any level for their efforts to **destroy** us? Who retains leverage there? We don't owe them **shit**, other than delivering a *swift death*. With Israel's efforts at developing bioweapons designed to kill based on genetic sequences it'd be particularly hilarious and well-deserved if that technology was somehow used against *them*.

Instead of pretending to be working for our race's survival, the alt right should proceed in accord with its internal destiny and make the case for allowing Jews to live while protecting them from the consequences of their own actions. It'd be a rare act of honesty from them so they can get back to stuffing their faces with [Heideggerian hors d'oeuvres](#) and spamming retarded helicopter memes.

WILL TO TRUTH

Author : Greve Hans



Before I've written about how [slave morality](#) really is slavery to desires. This isn't a new thought and it has been known for a very long time. This article will attempt to expand on the concept that's been forming in the past articles about how the intellect is limited and how freedom is to be true to one's nature.

We have already established that will to power is to reach one's goal. To realize one's inherent nature. To find one's place in the cosmic order, or whatever you want to call it. If someone is enslaved to his desires he is not free and therefore not powerful. Even if he is commanding armies he is not free unless this is his rightful place in life. He would just be a rebel against truth.

There is also more than what we can intellectually understand. We are not bodies with souls, we're souls with bodies. If we do not stay true to our ideal which comes from our soul, we degenerate. Just look at the blobs of fat on tumblr who think they are liberating themselves from the patriarchy when in reality they are just liberating themselves from their health. They are too weak to reach any ideals through their own free will, so they don't.

An ideal is extreme by definition since only one thing can be that ideal and everything else is not. This non-ideal is infinite in its nature while

the ideal is not. The ideal comes from one's nature which comes from one's soul which is created in God's image.

The ideal is directly from God. Everything else is void. Everything else destroys God's creation. Everything else is per definition Satanic. The Jews are a prime example since all they do is to erode the discipline of the dumb Goyim and dragging them down to their materialistic, Satanic level.

Since God is truth, and truth is one's nature, one's ideal you have to reach is literally becoming one with God. In Byzantine times this was expressed with the term theosis, which essentially is the same thing as what Julius Evola calls transcendence. This is what is really meant with "becoming God". You're not supposed to rebel, you're supposed to free yourself by being true to the ideal you have. To become the very best you are. Otherwise you would just dig down your talent.

We are made in God's image, and God is not bound by his own creation. In the Byzantine Church, the nature was supposed to be to man as the whole of creation is to god. You're not supposed to be enslaved to it, that would be repeating the fall, you're supposed to overcome it. You're made in God's image, so act like it.

Matthew 25:18-20

But the servant who had received one talent went off, dug a hole in the ground, and hid his master's money. After a long time, the master of those servants returned to settle accounts with them.

The reason we have free will is so that we can use that free will to achieve this goal and no longer be slaves to the world. Nothing else. Just like how Jesus freed the world from Satan's domination through the cross in Christianity. National Socialism is an intellectual construct that reflects this law. Nature's laws reflect God's laws and by looking how nature operates you can get a good idea of how the absolute laws are.

Everything strives to be true to its nature. From how Big Bang formed a universe so orderly as ours to how a seed turns into a flower. They don't strive for "power", they strive for the truth. It is in fact the same thing since you can not have power without being free and you're only free when you're true to your higher nature.

With this perspective, natural selection for example would only be half-true. Animals and humans have not become how we are just because we managed to survive through adapting to chaotic changes. We are those who we are because the essence which makes us who we are demand that we manifest it into the physical world. It was destiny that the Neanderthals would lead to us. It's destiny that the different races are where they are. It's destiny that the homosexual alt-righters disappear since they are not true to the nature they are supposed to be since homos engage in their sick lusts instead of creating a family. Aka chaotic desires before truth.

Race mixing is a great example of how the Jews are yet again rebelling against nature and through nature against God/Logos/<Insert snowflake name here>. A multi-culti nation will not feel any connection to any ideal. It is as chaotic as its DNA is mixed. It will fall down the pit of materialism and intellectualism and that will be the end of it. The fight against these kikes is eternal since the only thing that motivates them is rebellion and destroying order. They are enslaving entire continents to their desires and through these desires to the Jew and through the Jew to Satan.

All sins are that which takes you away from the ideal. All good is that which makes you embody it. You can eat moderately and be fit or be a glutton and become fat. You can be humble to the truth or be high on hubris. Etc. Not Moralism but morals.

An example of this will to truth can be seen in Spengler's philosophy ([tl;dr of Spengler](#)). Every high culture had a specific ideal which they were destined to embody through their free will. The will is free since you are – again – not a body with a soul but a soul with a body and since this ideal comes from the soul you are free when you achieve the ideal since the ideal is what you really want.

Eventually the culture would burn out. Most of their creations had already been created according to Spengler. You then reach a degeneration of the whole civilization. Ideals became that which is convenient (aka no ideals and slavery to desires).

As the civilization finally crash through war and chaos, it returns to a "fellow population". A people without the great soul they had before. Modern examples would be Arabs, Chinese and Indians. They have

traces of their once great culture, but it's a pale frigid reflection of what they once were.

Spengler predicted that machines would eventually take over much of the jobs people had and a great immigration wave from somewhere in order to feed the great machine which the system itself has become. Man creates a false god and the false god creates man in it's own satanic image. If I'm not mistaken, Spengler's greatest fear was that the French would import Negros from their colonies, arm them, and send them into Germany. Not even he could have predicted the proportions of this. The best words to describe what Spengler saw coming would be a system only comparable to the system of the biblical Anti-Christ. All while we hand the machine to the Coloured races only to find that they use it as a pointed stick against us as their population boom and ours drop.

Eventually people would rebel against the system where the shekel is placed higher than the people. "Caesarism". This would in turn be relative to the nation's individual ideals within the high culture. Anglos would have businessmen rebel, "Prussians" would have generals. The wars that would result from this would be multiplied due to globalization and diminishing resources. Spengler predicted a sort of global race war between civilizations.

And he might actually be right

Some traditional Catholics talk about a great triumph of the church over the forces of Satan before the reign of the real Anti-Christ. This seems to overlap from a quick comparison.

Meanwhile, Russia would rise and start to realize their own ideal since they are a separate civilization. Dostoyevski was according to Spengler a great source of the Russian mentality that is about to rise. Raskolnikov's confused hate in Crime and Punishment, the Brothers Karamazovs' discussions. He was not an author but a sort of modern apostle, seeing the ideal but not quite able to define it. According to Spengler, Russia's great goal is to establish the thousand year reign. A goal they have been prevented to do due to a sort of "cultural imperialism" that warped Russia from the time of Peter the Great and that was cleansed in a catharsis with the fires of Bolshevism. He saw the Russians as the only truly religious people on the planet at this point. Likewise, there's talk of Russia being consecrated among traditional Catholics which yet again seem to

be hinting at the same thing.

Meanwhile in Sweden

Considering how the west is doing compared to Russia, Spengler seems to be right.

Everything is will to truth. Art is will to truth. War is will to truth. Existence is will to truth. Evolution is will to truth. Religion is will to truth. Industry is will to truth. Music is will to truth. The human body is will to truth. A farm is will to truth. Everything.

"The will-to-power of the beasts of prey is limited and practical; it is fierce but unspiritual. Man carries within him this same will-to-power, but his soul infuses into it a purely spiritual intensity that raises its demands and its performances incomparably above the level of the beast."

-Francis Yockey Parker

Actual tolerance is not tolerance of degeneration but the realization that your personal ideal is not the same ideal as everyone else. No one is the full embodiment of logos/god/whatever. You are only a part. Dust. Ashes. The Byzantines thought that the full God/Logos/whatever is unreachable. You can only experience God through his manifestations, his energies, which create everything. Peace is when everything is a perfect manifestation of the ideal. War is when it is not. Thus life is struggle.

Evola's "Golden Age" would be achieving theosis/transcendence as a civilization. Reaching the ideal. Restoring the truth.

The meaning of life is to embody this ideal which you are unable to explain in intellectual terms. Intellectuals are the worst guides of a civilization ever since they reject the truth which their books are (at best) an incomplete manifestation of. They rebel. Truth is they are little better than homos.

On the other hand, the two tend to overlap. Especially within the alt-right.

You'll learn more from a mass than from a dozen university lectures.

2+2 is always 4 no matter what color you use writing it.

CHARACTER VS INTELLECTUALISM

Author : Hangman



We've already had [a couple of articles](#) by **Greve Hans** that dealt with anti-intellectualism, but we'll have one more crack at this subject. This time, however, we will present what it is that Fascism/NS prizes over intelligence and why exactly it is incompatible with intellectualism.

The prevalent default dichotomy that people just go with is that of smart vs dumb people, the former being “good” or at the very least “better” than the latter. The emphasis on this dichotomy took hold with the rise of Rationalism and the Enlightenment, when it was cemented that the “rational”, “smart” and “intelligent” people should form the social elites as the “most” capable.

Such origins alone should signal to proper Fascists that there is something suspect going on here, and for good reason. For all intents and purposes **Intellectualism** is *fetishization of intellect*, whereupon intelligence becomes a measure of social worth and thus social status. What follows, is that if one wants to rise in his social standing, he must prove himself to be intelligent, and thus achieve the title of higher social standing “*intellectual*”.

However, what this does, is create a proverbial rat race to prove one's intellect even when one does **not** possess said intellect, for blind ambition is most often found with fools, as the [Dunning–Kruger effect](#) will attest. In fact the less a man understands a given subject, the more likely he is not to realize all the mistakes he is making, whereas someone actually knowledgeable in the subject can correctly evaluate their own shortcomings (*consider all the singing competitions in the world and how many delusional people are convinced their shitty singing is amazing*). Same effects apply to intellectualism – people aspire to be regarded as “*intellectuals*”, as smart, however they may only be smart enough to **read** truly intelligent or complicated texts, but not **understand** them – and therein lies the origin of most intellectuals. This is a problem that **Adolf Hitler** highlighted in *Mein Kampf*, when he talked of how most people don't know *how to read*:

*In either case, what is read shouldn't simply be stored in the memory like a list of facts and figures. The facts, like bits of a mosaic tile, should come together as a general image of the world, helping to shape this world image in the reader's head. Otherwise, there will be a confusion of information learned, and the **worthless mix of***

facts gives the unhappy possessor an undeserved high opinion of himself. He seriously believes he is “cultured and learned” while thinking he has some understanding of life and is knowledgeable simply because he has a stack of books by his bed. **Actually, every piece of new information takes him further away from the real world, until often he ends up** either in a psychiatric hospital or **as a “politician” in government.**

-MK, V1, Ch2

These people, fueled foremost by the desire to achieve a certain social standing, put on a pageantry of supposed intelligence by trying to dazzle everyone with fancy and complex words or concepts that they picked up from smart books. Sometimes, not even that – as intellectuals feeds off each other, thus they will gladly regurgitate each other’s nonsense. One of the favorite maneuvers of intellectuals is to take something simple and dress it up with needlessly complex phrasing to, once again, give off the appearance of being intelligent.

The more honest term for these people is “*smart idiots*” as Julius Evola described them in Chapter 14 of **The Bow and Club**.

Intellectual ‘Elites’

What a typical
radtrad says

LOL bonehead nazis, screaming like apes outside embassies; such simple minded fools are no match for an intellectual elite such as myself. The way to challenge the Liberalist power structure is through the radical act of *kulturkampf*. I'll be delivering a 6 hour lecture to impressionable pre-schoolers about neo-Evolan Traditionalist pan-Strasserism, cultural marxists will be blown away by our incredible arguments and together we will take over the right wing with our superior intellect
*tips fedora



What Evola
actually said

"Representatives of this sort of "intellectualism" value the brilliant phrase and effective wielding of polemics and dialectics far more than the truth. They use ideas as an excuse; it's important for them to shine, to give the impression of a particularly smart person ... Without a doubt there is a measure of truth in the words of whomever said that amongst all the varieties of idiocy the most disgusting idiocy is that of the intellectuals."

-The Bow and the Club



In short, **Intellectualism** is the fetishization of intellect, where intelligence becomes a goal in and of itself. It creates the desire in people of weak character to propel themselves socially by giving off the *illusion* of

being intelligent (*though often even some truly intelligent people are of weak character*). In the process of striving for that social status they actually manage to fool *even themselves* into thinking they possess high intellect.

Coupled with the idea of egalitarianism, this created the conditions for the “*rat race of smarts*”, where anyone is supposedly capable of achieving high intellect, and thus enjoy the social position from whence to sneer down on those who had not achieved the same. This being motivated, in the first place, by envy of those held in high esteem for intellect above oneself (*regardless if their esteem is well earned or not*).

The whole of modern society is actually built on perpetuating this misguided ambition with motivations of mass higher/academic education. An education which is, in fact, used to socialize and thus integrate people into the System, our mortal foe. Yet it is done under the guise of creating “*intelligent*” people, where one’s intellect and rightful social standing is proven by nothing more than a piece of paper. In USA this is also coupled with a larger usury scheme of student loans. One has to wonder how smart a person truly is, if he is willing to be duped out of his money in a simple swindle, for the promise of becoming an “*intellectual*”.

In psychology, the mass idea has triumphed, so that “genius” is equated with high intelligence, and the latter with “college education.” Again — no qualitative differences among persons. The commercial maxim is “You can buy brains.”

-IMPERIUM, by Francis Parker Yockey

However, one not being deluded by the System’s institutions of learning does not mean one has escaped its larger influence of placing value in intellect as a goal in of itself, hence all the “*fringe*” intellectuals, the self-taught and self-read wannabes who merely covet the same aspirations as the lemmings in the halls of modern academia – they simply do so “*from the outside*”. This, in fact, likewise gives them a sense of intellectual superiority as they believe themselves too smart to fall for the System’s influence, despite the fact that they follow the same aspirations everyone else has been told to uphold.

If a lemming intellectual is hard to get through to, because he believes

himself intelligent by virtue of his diploma, then the fringe intellectual is hard to get through to, because he believes himself intelligent by virtue of *“not having been fooled”* by the System. In either case they will tell you of how much smarter they are than you because of a piece of paper or because of how they *“know”* what’s *“really going on”*.

The worst offenders of the latter type are the people who claim to be on the same side as ourselves, but immediately try to assume a position of superiority based on their delusion of personal intellectual grandeur, and regard the rest as their personal army of foot soldiers, whom they can *“direct”* with their *“high intelligence”*. This *“intellectual vanguard”* (sometimes self-described as *“the brains”*), that sneers down on the people who would actually **get things done** (*“the muscle”*), forgets that after any revolution the first group to be purged from society is, in fact, *the intellectuals*. Moreover, most ills of modern day can be traced back to ill-conceived ideas of the intellectual strata.

All of this, however, is not to say that education is wrong, but rather, to point out how its purpose has been completely perverted and transformed from cultivating useful knowledge for practical purposes, to cultivating a sense of self-worth, measured by one’s *“intelligence”*. Neither are we harping on intellect or intelligence itself (*and thus, by extension, on the truly intelligent people*), rather we oppose the transformation of those things into social credentials.

In the end, one can hardly be surprised by the Fascist/NS opposition to intellectualism and all self-professed intellectuals. The former necessitates a kind of social structure that is incompatible with our ultimate goals and allows for the rise in society of people who are unworthy of the posts they might assume. The latter presents a person of low quality trying to pass themselves off as someone worthy of your admiration, respect, and even *obedience*, based on *their own* self-evaluated *“higher”* intellect.

Fascism/NS outright **reject** the inflated importance of the smart/idiot dichotomy and opposes intellectualism with **Character**. Where Modern World Rationalists place Intellect, Fascism and National-Socialism places **Character**. This is because unlike intelligence, one cannot pretend to cultivate it artificially or pretend to have any other kind of Character than the one they truly have.

I would strongly compel everyone to read **Ernst Junger's [interwar article on Character](#)** for the best insight to its nature and importance, but we will nevertheless provide some quotations from it and other Fascist/NS sources.

Unlike the Age of Enlightenment we believe character to be the highest value – that is the most important sign of our inner transformation.

-Ernst Junger

One's Character is their true inner nature. Fascism prizes the great, strong, firm character over the weak and soft, for that is the character that can uphold our values and honor Truth. One's intelligence comes second, for a person of great character may not be the smartest, but he will stand taller than the person of weak character, who is more intelligent. In fact, the latter is the perfect description of the intellectual, of the modern man in general.

The person of weak character desperately needs some modicum of intelligence to have the skills for rationalizing why his lack of **will power** (*a trait of a strong character*) doesn't matter or should not be taken into account. It is these people who will try to intellectually justify degeneracy – foremost their own, and then that of others, to secure their own standing. "*Faggotry is not a problem*" is something only a faggot or a smart idiot will say, ignoring that faggotry is often the consequence of a small and weak character, as is the case for all degeneracy.

A simple and humble man may be far more virtuous than the intellectual, and thus we do not prize intellect itself and would not offend said man for not being the smartest. "*Smart*" and "*dumb*" do not figure in our worldview as substitutes for "*good*" and "*bad*", nor do they rank as the all-defining human traits – only Character can fulfill that task. Thus we also do not recognize the "*smart*" jobs as the superior ones, instead we recognize the effort of the man fulfilling the task he was meant for, as per his Character:

"Each has his task in the community, given to him according to his gifts. Never do all have the same task, but rather each his own. His task gives him a place in the community, if he fulfills it completely,

he wins the esteem of the others. He is happy, even if his task is not large in the overall scheme of things."

"A worker on the street can stand higher in the ranks than a government minister if he has better done his duty."

-Faith and Action, by Helmut Stellrecht

In reality, intelligence is a tool, and like any tool it can be wielded for good or ill, and what determines one's use of that tool is, again, Character. The small man will use intellect to justify his shortcomings and to secure his petty interests, to protect his own hide and swindle others. Thus intellect serves to create ideas like equality and communism. A great man will use intellect in service to a higher task that he seeks to realize, in service to a greater principle that dictates a necessity, rather than a personal whim. Thus intellect serves to create the Organic State.

As our spiritual experience shows, above the outer logic of reason, conditioned by the senses, rises an internal logic of fate. And we perceive it not by the brain, but by blood which uses the brain for its own goals or in spite of it. The arguments of blood are not convincing, they are compulsory. Its goals are not logical constructs but are the consequence of necessity. Its main organ is the heart. And that which in relation to the brain we call reason, in relation to the heart we call character.

-Ernst Junger

It thus follows that we also do not recognize the notion of an "*Intellectual Elite*" as the leaders of State and Nation, seeing how the qualifications for such an elite would once again put men of weak and small character above men of great character (*hence our laughter when self-proclaimed intellectuals deem themselves to be the "brain" to our "muscle"*). The only elite possible in Fascism/NS is the natural-born leaders, men of great character, what **Francis Parker Yockey** called the "*culture-bearing stratum*", the natural spiritual minority within any given culture who represent its absolute best:

Races and nations express themselves at their highest potential in

strong individuals, who embody the prime national characteristics, and acquire immense historical symbolic significance.

Not *intelligent* or *smart* individuals, but strong individuals, men of great character, that is the primary prerequisite, what follows is their natural talents and aptitudes, including intelligence, which they can apply for the best effect:

The notion of prominence is related to the idea of the Culture-bearing stratum in this way: every man who is prominent in any field, and who also has inner gifts, of vision, appreciation, or creativeness, naturally belongs to this stratum.

Hence why it has always been Fascism/NS that attracted exactly this type of people:

Only Authority represents a step forward, and thus the strongest, most vital, creative elements in the Culture-bearing stratum are found in the service of the resurgence of Authority.

Which likewise accounts for why Fascism/NS had attracted into its ranks people from all walks of life, from all social fields and classes – something that has been a mystery to our enemies for the longest time. Our worldview did not attract people on the basis of interests or existing social standing or common secondary attributes, such as intelligence – it attracted that very culture-bearing stratum who felt the “*compulsory argument of blood*” to do “*that which is necessary*” and whose representatives are hidden throughout society:

“The Culture-bearing stratum is not recognized by its contemporaries in any way as a unity, nor does it recognize itself as one. As a stratum it is invisible, like the Culture it carries. Because it is a purely psychic stratum, it can be given no material description to satisfy the intellectuals.”

“The Culture-bearing stratum, articulated into creators and appreciators, is invisible as such. It corresponds to no economic class, no social class, no nobility, no aristocracy, no occupation. Its members are not all public figures by any means. But by its existence, this stratum actualizes a High Culture on this earth.”

One other Fascist figure who wrote on this same culture-bearing stratum, from which the elite could be formed, was **Corneliu Zelea Codreanu**, in his autobiography “**For My Legionaries**”:

A people is not capable of governing itself. It ought to be governed by its elite. Namely, through that category of men born within its bosom who possess certain aptitudes and specialties.

Furthermore, when he qualified the necessary characteristics of an elite, he does not once mention intellect, instead listing qualities that are also properties of **Character**:

On what must an elite be founded?

- a) Purity of soul.*
- b) Capacity of work and creativity.*
- c) Bravery.*
- d) Tough living and permanent warring against difficulties facing the nation,*
- e) Poverty, namely voluntary renunciation of amassing a fortune.*
- f) Faith in God.*
- g) Love.*

Finally, Codreanu talks about how a new elite may be born only in a direct confrontation:

And if a nation has no real elite – a first one to designate the second? I answer by a single phrase which contains an indisputable truth: in that case, the real elite is born out of a war with the degenerate elite, the false one. And that, also on the principle of selection.

Anyone familiar with the history of Fascist/NS movements can clearly see how all of these things have been proven in practice, that it were men of great character and natural gifts, which were used in service to that character and the higher goal, that made up the ranks of our move-

ments, and in their struggle against the enemy in power a new elite was formed, forged by fire and in various trials and tribulations. The kind of trials and tribulations that would leave weak men of intellect crushed underfoot and tossed to the curb.

When **George Lincoln Rockwell** put a new recruit to the test, it wasn't a test of intelligence, but a test of Character, as the second chapter of **White Power** will attest:

He actually convinced me he wanted to try to be a Storm trooper!

As a matter of policy, whenever I hear that (as I do every day), I do all I can to discourage the applicant. We want no dabblers, but dedicated, fanatical fighters who will STICK through hell itself. With this crazy character, I went even further. I made fun of him. I told him he'd never make it, that we'd run him off the first day.

He rose to the challenge.

"You name it, and I'll make it!" he said.

Strangely, I could sense a fiercely burning WILL behind the words. I told him he couldn't come up to try life as a Nazi Storm-trooper until he was eighteen. He left, vowing to return in a few months. He did return – without the beatnik get-up. He turned out to be a blonde, young Viking, built for combat.

We poured it to him.

There was no place left inside for him to sleep. So he was assigned to a wrecked car out back. It was still winter and cold. But the kid moved into the wrecked car with a couple of blankets. We put him to work cleaning the toilets, and yard.

He worked.

Spring came, and then a broiling summer. He was still in the wrecked car, eaten alive by mosquitoes. I tried him on the printing press, and never saw such a bear for work. He was all dried out of booze, off the pills and dope, exercising plenty, and showing every sign of

“making it.”

A weak intellectual would never submit himself to such treatment, for his character wouldn't be able to take it, and he would rationalize that this was all either beneath him or did not test his “*true*” value to the cause, that of his “*high-brow*” “*intelligence*”. The intellectual would rather prove himself with a smartly written program, but as we know from, again, **Codreanu**: “*This country is dying of lack of men, not of lack of programs...*”

What we lack is men of great, strong character, whom the weak-willed intellectuals will disregard as “*dumb*” “*muscle*” that requires their “*guidance*”. For our enemy doesn't fear the intellectual, someone who deals with rationalizing all their life is easy pray for coopting and molding into something that can be worked with or even outright ignore, whereas a man of character will stand on principle no matter what and will not accept anything less than the complete satisfaction of the compulsory demand in his blood:

They fear an impotent, weak-willed genius less than they fear a forceful nature with only modest intellect.

-MK, V1, Ch2

No matter whom you look at in the Pantheon of Fascist champions, you cannot in all honesty declare any of them “*intellectuals*”, rather you see men of great **Character** who also possessed great intellect, and not necessarily academic smarts, but worldly knowledge of how the world around them operates. That intellect was subservient to their goals and their character, establishing them foremost as Men of **Action**, rather than men of *pen and paper*. Even well educated people like William Luther Pierce spoke without pretense of intellectual superiority, and the content of their speeches was always that of Action, as opposed to the kind of speaking one might hear during various “*think tank*” get-togethers.

These people spoke plainly but they spoke of things of great magnitude, something that is impossible for an intellectual, for his instinct drives him towards either analyzing and dismantling and picking away at things until there is nothing left; or towards making mountains out of

molehills as they proceed to over-intellectualize the most basic of things. Intellect left to its own devices is a tool for tearing at the very fabric of reality or satisfying one's own ego, whereas the intellect subservient to great character is a creative force that helps us return closer to the Truth.

These types think themselves to be the next social elite, whereupon they can occupy stuffy cabinets with leather chairs and sip wine whilst stroking each other's egos over meaningless yammering coated in complex wording. Well let them dream. Reality of the matter is, however, that history shall repeat itself once again, as these *intellectuals* will find themselves trampled underneath the jackboots of "*low brow*" "*thugs*" (*the favored insult towards fascists in the past, all of them, from Hitler and Mussolini to Sir Oswald Mosley and Rockwell, to Codreanu, Italo Balbo, Joseph Tommasi and etc*) – the very ones they thought would be doing their bidding.

And from the ranks of those "*thugs*" the new elite will come forth.

GOD IS DEAD - LONG LIVE GOD!

Author : Hangman



“God is dead. God remains dead. And we have killed him.” — so declared **Nietzsche** to the world in his *“Science of Joy,”* a statement to be later popularized via *“Thus Spoke Zarathustra”*. Yet most people misunderstand the message Nietzsche conveyed and thus atheists and nihilists use that declaration as a message of triumph, when in reality it was a statement of **despair**.

Before we continue with this article, we’d like for the reader to understand what we will be talking about when referring to **God** in this article. In the previous articles published on **NOOSE** we have occasionally talked about the *Ultimate Truth* and the *Cosmic Order* – the central core of the Fascist Worldview. These same things can be understood and expressed in a number of ways, depending on the conceptual and symbolic language/narrative employed, thus they have also been referred to, for example, as the Absolute, or, more commonly, as **God**. What all these words have in common at their core, regardless of the narrative employed behind them (*be it an abstract spiritual force, a host of pagan Gods, or the Christian God*), is an understanding of a spiritual force that pervades and rules supreme over all. It governs all of life and gives it structure and order, from the physical laws of the universe to the intricate nature of the Human condition. **Ultimate Truth / Cosmic Order / The Absolute / God(s)** are expressions of that spiritual force by different means, which are not the subject of this article. Thus we aim to simplify the narrative presented in this article by referring to them all simply as **God**, not necessarily specifically the Christian or any other God, but nevertheless not excluding them either.

The deeper nature of these narratives and their correlation is something that will be explored in depth in a series of articles that will be published by IronMarch at a future date. This article, however, will be focusing on the issue of mankind losing its connection with that spiritual force, the consequences of that, and what it has to do with the Fascist Struggle. Thus, let us continue with the article proper.

“God is dead” is a statement of fact, the fact being how mankind has lost its connection to the spiritual world (*for if we can no longer perceive God, he might as well be dead to us*), which ultimately leaves us stranded in the desacralized, material world without a guiding light towards which we could orient ourselves – with no objective, absolute law ordained from a higher source. Nietzsche did not, in fact, celebrate this

state of affairs, but was horrified of it and thus sought a solution – Nietzsche was **not** a nihilist, but to the contrary, an **anti-nihilist**, seeking a **solution** to nihilism as a problem that mankind faced in the absence of God.

As much as he may have had his qualms with Christianity, it nevertheless presented such a guiding light to men, without which we are but rudderless ships lost in a storm. Where else could man turn to, in such a state of affairs, other than himself and his own strength? When men lose their connection with God they can do nothing else but rely on *themselves* – thus the *man-centric* conception of the world is born, which is exactly what Nietzsche had contributed to, by promoting **Will to Power** and the **Übermensch**, fine additions to what **Oswald Spengler** defined as **Faustian culture**, all things associated with the nature of *Titans*.

In many ways Nietzsche comes to mankind as an earthly counterpart of the Norse God **Heimdallr**, who blows the **Gjallarhorn** to signify the beginning of **Ragnarök** and the coming of a host of **Chthonic**/Elemental forces (e.g. **Fenrir**, **Jörmungandr**, the **Jötunn** giants, etc) that would wage war against the Gods. Whereas Heimdallr warns the Gods of the *start* of Ragnarök, Nietzsche comes to mankind with a message that the Twilight of the Gods *has already arrived* – *we are living it*. The world of man has been submerged into the “waters”. However, at the exact same time it is Nietzsche that promotes the coming of the Elemental Giants (*Titans*) via his concept of the **Übermensch** – man as a law unto himself.

The Bronze Age is also marked by the unleashing of the principle proper to the warriors’ caste, namely, pride, violence, war. The corresponding myth is the Titanic or Luciferian revolt, or the Promethean attempt to steal the Olympian fire. The age of “giants,” or of the Wolf, or of the “elemental beings;” is an equivalent figuration found in various traditions and in their fragments preserved in legends and epics of various peoples.

-Julius Evola, *Mystery of the Grail*

“*Twilight of the Gods*” and “*God is Dead*” are **one and the same notion**. They are different narratives for the same event of mankind losing

its connection with the spiritual world, ushering in materialism, nihilism, rationalism, atheism and other concepts that lie at the heart of modern degeneracy and decay, associated with Faustian, Titanic, Promethean and Luciferian themes, unified in a simple formula: *Man must become his own God and take control of God's creation.* Such a man is an **Übermensch** – a **Titan**.

The true message of the Norse myth, along with many other similar traditional narratives, *warns* mankind of its inevitable downfall into ignorance of the Higher Order of life as ordained by God. This ignorance would force man to find a new absolute law to orient himself towards, and he would inevitably place it in himself. Man becomes the end in of himself, thus his own desires are of the utmost importance, his own mind and ego are the ultimate judges of his own conduct.

Let us map out the timeline of the Death of God:

- Mankind loses sight of God and is left bereft of a guiding light.
- Mankind begins to look inwards and cultivates the man-centric worldview. This stage is best embodied by the **Enlightenment** Era. This is the **Luciferian/Promethean** aspect, where man begins to place value in himself above all else, including God. These processes are tantamount to Lucifer's revolt against the Christian God and to Prometheus stealing the Fire of the Gods from Mount Olympus, bringing it down to man.
- Once this self-obsession is cultivated, it is directed outwards against nature/God's creation as man attempts to subjugate everything to himself. This stage is best embodied by the **Industrialization** Era. This is the **Faustian** aspect, where man uses his own reason, will power, science and technology to manipulate the world around him. Here we witness the birth of **Titans**, the Nietzschean **Übermensch**, driven by his Will to Power.

At this stage man essentially becomes the "*perfect animal*", the "*king of earthly beasts*" so to speak. Yet this state of affairs cannot last for two major reasons. **First of all**, when man places value and ultimate author-

ity within himself he can *negotiate* with himself and thus *compromise* on anything. Man cannot negotiate with a Higher Order, but he can always negotiate with himself, which is what we can witness today as people rationalize their shortcomings and degeneracy. **Secondly**, man becomes a slave to his own mechanical creations by means of which he exerted his dominance against nature, which helps further degenerate mankind. Man grows lazy, complacent, compliant, and his Will to Power withers away, leaving something even less than animal, something *subhuman*. This is the era we find ourselves in now. The Fall of Titans.

However, just as Mankind was warned of its downfall, so it was likewise foretold of its restoration by means of coming to know the Higher Order of life once again. All traditional narratives talk of how in the last and darkest age after the Death of God there would come Heroes who would dispel the darkness and restore God's Law on Earth.

The last age is the Iron Age, or, according to the corresponding Hindu term, the Dark Age (Kali Yuga). This age includes every de consecrated civilization, every civilization that knows and extols only what is human and earthly. Against these forms of decadence there emerged the idea of a possible cycle of restoration, which Hesiod called the heroic cycle or age of heroes. Here we must employ the term heroic in a special, technical sense distinct from the usual meaning. According to Hesiod, the "generation of heroes" was created by Zeus, that is to say, by the Olympian principle, with the possibility of reattaining the primordial state and thus to give life to a new "golden" cycle.

-Julius Evola, *Mystery of the Grail*

Through the reconciliation of the Titan and Hero archetypes, who are cut from the same cloth, the titanic Will to Power would be directed towards the restoration of the Cosmic Order and thus it would be converted into a [Will to Truth](#).

Heracles earns Olympian immortality after allying himself to Zeus, who is the Olympian principle, against the "giants"; according to one of the myths of this cycle, it is through Heracles that the "titanic" element (symbolized by Prometheus) is freed and reconciled with

the Olympian element.

[...]

The titanic type – or, in another respect, the warrior type – is, after all, the prime matter of which heroes are made.

-Julius Evola, *Mystery of the Grail*

It is the **overcoming** of the Nietzschean Übermensch, granting Nietzsche's legacy a positive connotation.

Freeing the doctrine of Nietzsche from its naturalistic aspects, one sees that the "superman" and the "will-to-power" are not real except as supra-biological, and, we should say, supra-natural qualities. Then this doctrine, for many, can be a path by which the great ocean can be reached – the world of the solar universality of great Nordic-Aryan traditions – from whose summit the meaning of all the misery, irrelevance and insignificance of this world of prisoners and lunatics can at last be grasped.

-Julius Evola, *Heathen Imperialism*

It is the appearance of what [Savitri Devi](#) called **Men Against Time**, those who fight for the Eternal in the world of change, counting **Adolf Hitler** as one in their number.

The saviours in the worldly sense of the word — those who set out to perfect not merely men's souls but men's collective life and government, and international relations — are what we call men "against Time." And they are necessarily violent, although not always physically so. They may be, — in fact, they should be, — personally free from the bondage of Time, if they are to act with the maximum of foresight and efficiency. But they have to take into consideration the conditions of action "within Time" to live "in" Time, also, in a way.

-Savitri Devi, *Lightning and the Sun*

It is the coming of the [Wildes Heer](#) – the Wild Hunt, heroes sacrificing themselves in battle to aid Odin in Ragnarök

First of all, as is well-known, Valhalla is the centre of celestial immortality, reserved mainly for heroes fallen on the battlefield. The lord of this place, Odin-Wotan, is presented to us in the Ynglingasaga as having shown to the heroes the path which leads to the place of the gods, where immortal life flourishes. According to this tradition no sacrifice or cult is more appreciated by the supreme god, and none produces richer fruits, than that sacrifice which one offers as one falls fighting on the battlefield. In addition to this, behind the confused popular representation of the Wildes Heer this meaning is hidden: through the warriors, who, falling, offer a sacrifice to Odin the power is increased which this god needs for the ultimate battle against the Ragna-rökkr, that is, the “darkening of the divine”, which has threatened the world since ancient times. This illustrates clearly the Aryan motif of the metaphysical struggle.

-Julius Evola, The Metaphysics of War

It is, indeed, the coming of **Fascists** and **National-Socialists** – the last Heroes of the cycle, the last Titans who turned their Will to Power into a Will to Truth. We practice what is described in *Buddhism* as, **negation of negation**: in our opposition to the forces that denied God’s Law we reaffirm it once again, restoring the Cosmic Order in human affairs. It is the path of restoration on a civilizational and racial scale, rather than the path of individual salvation, yet the latter will follow suit with the former.

Such is the true essence of the Fascist struggle – to deny the forces of decay, involution and degeneracy and in that denial restore all the positive aspects of the human condition. It is nothing short of a **Holy War**, a spiritual and physical **Crusade** against the forces of materialism, secularism, atheism, rationalism, humanism, egalitarianism, hedonism, relativism, utilitarianism, nihilism, **i.e.** the *powers of ruin* that only seek “*nothingness, nothingness without end*”.

Thus, to Nietzsche’s desperate cry of “*God is Dead!*” we will give our roaring and triumphant battle cry: “**God is Dead – LONG LIVE GOD!**”

SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN

Author : Greve Hans



Now that we've established that intellectuals are Kikes, it's time to figure out what makes the Kikes what they are – Kikes.

First and foremost, we'd have to understand the concept of the body of Christ, which is the Church. The Church was supposed to contain everything. From the Emperor to the poor Macedonian peasant. They all had their specific place and function within the body of Christ. It is, in fact, more or less the same thing as the Cosmic Order. Logos manifesting into the creation. The Church itself is the whole, and its leader is God himself. With this in mind, the thought of a symphony between emperor and patriarch makes perfect sense. They are of the same will, to be true to their calling and trough that become a part of the body of Christ.

There is also in Christian theology the concept of God's energies. As humans, we cannot really comprehend God in his fullest. This reminds one of how St. Paul did not see the face of God when he had his famous vision, renouncing Talmudism. You can visualize it as someone holding a prism in front of a light source. The light source, logos, is filtered through the lens. Yet we're not the full Logos, that would be impossible. We're only a part of the whole.

The meaning of existence is to be united with God. Yet, we have free will. We can choose not to. We can choose to rebel. We can choose to ignore our calling, our ray from the prism, our lot of talents. We can choose, instead, to be of the world, devoted to base desires. Smiling as we continue to look at the shadows on the cave wall, snacking on popcorn and asking our fellow fool if we'd rather switch to another shade.

Yet, when any normal person does this, this person feels bad. If you masturbate, you feel bad afterwards. And you should. This is to abuse what you have. Your penis isn't supposed to be jerked off by your hand and the seed flushed down. You're supposed to make a new life with it. Because, with your own free will, you pervert that which has been given to you, you're stepping away from God. You're abandoning Logos in favor of cum. This is slavery to your own desires. It's pathetic. And you are only as much of a slave to it as you choose yourself to be.

St. Ignatius of Loyala wrote of this in his Meditations, the one who does bad will eventually feel good by doing bad and very bad by doing – or seeing – good. Like an exorcism. That is why these people hate beauty. They can not stand it. Likewise the one who does good will even-

tually feel very bad for doing bad things – such as sodomy. The repentant homo Michael Voris is a good example of someone realizing what he was doing was horrible.

Masturbation is sodomy as well – for good reason. Raging sodomites who do not feel bad for what they are doing have with their own free will abandoned God. *"God is dead and we have killed him"*. Because they have abandoned God, they have also abandoned the Holy spirit, which would function in us as the inner voice, telling us what is right and what is wrong – dragging us up to God. Since at this point you would be totally Godless you could no longer feel any love. This is because Love is recognizing the beauty in something, the spark of Logos in it, and through that loving it. *Philia*, not *Eros*. A painting is a symbol for something deeper that hides behind it, but through the painting we can see a glimpse of that which hides behind it. The spark of Logos.

This is also why blasphemy against the Holy Spirit was seen as the one unforgivable sin, because by doing that you rebel against God and close your heart to him. Thus you are not yourself open for it. You're abandoned to your own hell-fire. *"Dude, cum!"*.

To the people who reject God – Logos – there is only *power*. They see no meaning in following any laws, because they have no laws. They have no laws because they have rejected God. They have rejected the Holy Spirit. They have rejected the Cosmic Order. Rejected ideals and standards. Thus for them everything is a competition for power. Power for power's sake. This is a desire. Not a will. A desire. They desire to be powerful. They are drowning in their lust for domination. The only thing they are expanding into is an infinite void without an end.

Lucifer rebelled against God and took a third of the Angels down with him in the fall. Deprived of all power, he saw only one way to achieve what he desired, and that was to corrupt God's creation. He saw how man had free will and successfully made Adam and Eve commit sin through their own free will.

Here comes the difference between the city of God and the city of the Devil. The city of God is where man follows his inner calling and is content with his place. Like pillars leaning upon each other, everything is in harmony with God. The Cosmic Order.

The City of the Devil is the City whose Prince is Satan. It is true he is bound and shackled, but the Bible tells us that during the era of the thousand year reign (*that is, period between Christ's first and second coming – that is right now*) Satan would still be able to influence the creation through us willfully walking to him. He would no longer be able to oppress us through original sin, but he would be able to drag us away from our salvation and make us linger here. And he does this through the thirst for power. The desire to dominate.

It is through this light we got to see the **Masonic legend** of the temple of Solomon, the temple which Solomon built (*supposedly*) through demons. Solomon, wise as he was, was eventually seduced by the world and started to worship the Gods of his wives – all demonic entities.

The Temple of Solomon in the Masonic sense is not the same thing as the Cosmic Order – nor the temple where God dwelt. It is in fact the same thing as the Synagogue of Satan. It is dissolving everything sacred and using these very atoms as a clay to shape something else. It's stealing the living stones we're supposed to be in God's temple and placing them instead in the Synagogue of Satan. They know they cannot create something by themselves, so they have to work with that which is already created and corrupt it.

This is what the kikes did. They rejected the truth by nailing Christ on the cross and choosing the Talmud over their Messiah. They chose Satan. In their Pride, they could not stand that Christ was supposed to be the savior of all, and not just *their* savior. Just as how Lucifer, in Catholic thought, could not stand Mary becoming the Queen of heaven. So they rebelled and built their own temple. Kikes wanted a worldly king to make them powerful for power's sake, which we can see in Judas Iscariot, who betrayed Christ for a few shekles for being disappointed.

This reshaping of the creation may sound very outlandish, but when you think of it we see it every day. GMO food, trans fats, faggots, "*Cum-dump Paganism*", race-mixing, banking (*interest rate demanding expansion at the cost of something else – that is will to power crushing the organic*) and so on. Everything the Jew does is to break down the natural order created by God, imposing their own instead. They want to *be* God. They want power, not truth. So they level the temple and from the clay the Rabbinic sorcerer creates a Golem. With carriers and nukes.

When you think about it, this makes sense. The Jews still pray before the wailing wall, said to be a wall of Solomon's temple. God only knows what demons would escape from it should we actually demolish it, but with this in the back of our heads Judaism makes perfect sense. Not to mention the fact that the Jews murdered Jesus – logos incarnated. By doing this the Jews have placed upon themselves a curse. They have through this act rejected all truth. All order. God himself. And every day they repeat this act by drowning us all with their filth in an attempt to dissolve us – and God's creation – into nothingness.

By race-mixing we distort our natures to the degree that we do not know what we are. We become a coffee-colored brown sludge, a clay Rabbi Wisenthal can forge a new man from. A Golem drone content with living in a rat-cage apartment, paying his 14% interest on his 300K\$ loan with his minuscule wage from working 12 hours a day in the Goy factory. The only communion this drone will take will be the colourful pills he'll take every morning to prevent killing himself – making him duller and duller for every day. America has become the Rabbi's Golem fighting against God's cosmic order. Jews see the Goyim as animals, "not of Adam" – that is animals. The Jews alone would be the "true humans". To them we're like smarter animals one can abuse to their whim. And the perfect Goy for the Kike is the urban Golem.

Reliable sources have told me that they have heard time and time again with their own ears that the military in America – at least its air force – hungers for another war so they can bomb the living crap out of people. A satanic desire to destroy, to dominate, to feel powerful. With white people there would be no collateral damage – if anything they would be praised for killing off "evil Nazis". Like the forest-watcher in **Ernst Jünger's** *"The Marble Cliffs"*. Laughing as he sends his bloodhounds on the population simply defending their way of life.

These people are beyond reason, they are beyond morals, they are beyond logos. They have shunned the holy spirit, the glue of creation itself as theologians describe it, the shining glory of God, and instead choose to become slaves to their passion to destroy and rule. They can only rule over the ashes of creation, so they must through this shun God.

The antidote to this is not a dreamy ideal of a rural nation with peasants peacefully tilling the earth. We are not safe. Unlike our forefathers

we now have the machine. A terrible creation which consumes natural resources and gives titanic power. The Jews have, in their satanic thirst for power, enslaved this weapon to their usury system. Thus, it not only consumes the natural world, but it is also forced to expand it's operations exponentially.

Now, we're at the point where the whole of society is a machine. Computerized bureaucratic demagoguery where bureaucrats are placed upon the thrones of the Dukes, Barons and Lords of old with blinders around their face, obsessed whether giving food for the Svensson family goes against §B1.03 or has support under §A7.34. The Jew has full control of this machine, and with it the Jews seek to crush the whole of creation.

So, should we just dream away – cuddle up to a relatively healthy woman and create a family in an isolated homestead? No. The total mobilization against the Jews and the forces of Satan is being sounded. Can't you feel it? The forest-watcher's bloodhounds are approaching. Can't you hear them? The matrix's shadow is looming over your kid picking flowers outside. Can't you see it, with it's thousands of tendrils and it's titanic stature, blotting out the sky itself? If we isolate ourselves now and ignore the call for total mobilization, there's none to fight them anymore. And ZOG's dogs can go house to house and kill, rape and abuse every single one of you. Just like they have [already done](#). You either stand under Christ's banner at Jerusalem or under Lucifer's at Babylon.

So the only thing we can do is to build our own machine and crush the Jew World Order and their satanic drive for *"power for power's sake,"* without us ourselves being seduced by the temptations of this power. The plough must become a gun – or more like the 5 TB of anime must be replaced with social competence, physical fitness and a preparation to head into the woods once the European governments are starting to collapse – which they will very soon (*to do peaceful, democratic and purely recreational activities of course*).

We are heading into another great war. Not between two empires, but between two machines. The machine trying to demolish the Synagogue of Satan and the machine which the masons carefully built up with square and compass.

The Peace of the Jew is the death of civilized humanity. The Peace of

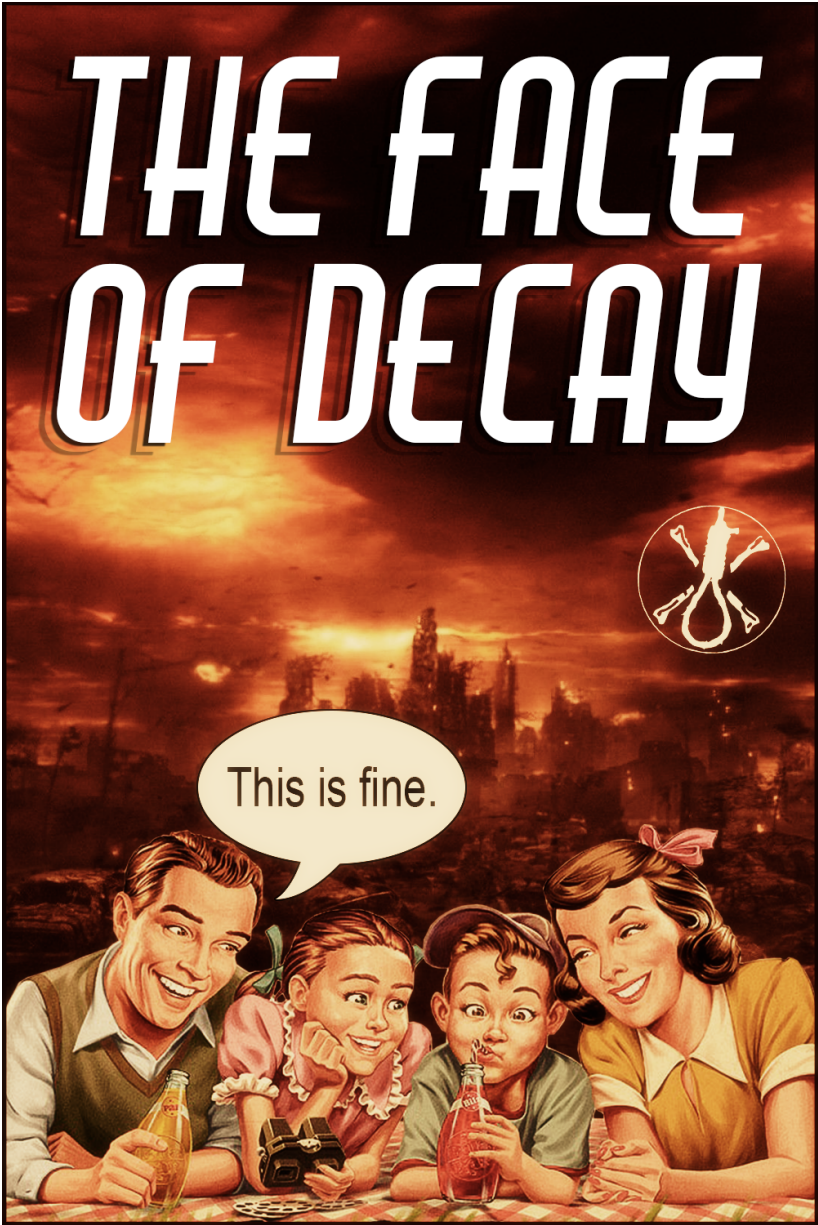
the rural pacifist is the inevitable rape and murder (not necessarily in that order) of his whole family in front of his very eyes before he is killed as a result of him abandoning the bastion.

Only with the death of ZOG and killing our internal Jew will we be able to go back to another rural age. The Machine is dependent on natural resources, and they are shrinking and getting more scarce for every day as the demand for them is becoming higher and higher. If we are to survive we must fight for our survival. We must grab all the resources we need, to drain it all, only when these have been exhausted or when we have won with our spirit intact we can return to the farm. But only then.

The New Solomon of the Kikes is taking another step towards the throne of his temple for every year. And his number is six hundred sixty-six. Can't you see the Rabbi rocking back and forth, praying to the wall where Lucifer himself is shackled?

THE FACE OF DECAY

Author : Hangman



One of our favorite fascist quotes is that of [Corneliu Zelea Codreanu](#): *“A country has the Jews it deserves. Just as mosquitoes can thrive and settle only in swamps, likewise the former can only thrive in the swamps of our sins.”*

The basic message of the quote is that much like how a decaying and disease-ridden body attracts flies and parasites, only a weak and decaying society can allow the Jews to latch onto it and accelerate the decomposition of the festering gaping wounds, leading to its ultimate demise. Healthy societies have expelled the Jews time and time again throughout history, whereas sick societies had fallen victim to them and faced ultimate destruction, least they managed to once again find their inner strength.

Thus arises the obvious question: where does the initial decay come from, where does the first sore appear, inviting in the Jews and leading us on the path to the degeneracy we see today? Those of us who understand history to be cyclical, know that the engine of history is that of conflict and complacency. Conflict breeds strength, aspirations and leads to prosperity. Prosperity, however, becomes the inheritance of people who never knew conflict and that begets complacency – people who were handed that, which was fought for with blood, treat it as a given, leading to decay. This is something we have briefly touched upon [in relation to conservatism in one of our earlier articles](#), and is likewise the premise of the antique Greek concept of [Anacyclosis](#), one that we bring up regularly.

fascism 101

IRONMARCH.ORG FASCIST ALMA MATER INFOGRAPHICS ON THE FASCIST WORLDVIEW

The Engine of Cyclical History



This constitutes the short and fundamental answer to the question of “where does initial decay come from?” and this is the answer that will remain relevant throughout all of time for it strikes at the fundamental

premise of the problem. What follows below, however, is a look at our own immediate history, to discover how this process played itself out in our times, which can serve as an example for future generations of what to watch out for. Moreover, this analysis will help us better identify who is responsible for the current state of affairs we face today, so that we may hold them accountable and not allow them to escape retribution.

In our immediate history the face of decay first began to take shape with the *Bourgeoisie*, who rose up against the traditional societal order and spearheaded ideas that would culminate in the **French Revolution**. Much of this is already widely known in our circles and doesn't really need further prodding or elaborating, except for one particular element, which is the core of what one may call the "*Bourgeoisie mentality*", for though the word is largely discarded nowadays, the mentality lives on and has been at the forefront of the social decay that allowed for Jews and degeneracy to creep in and bloom. This mentality lives on in the liberal middle class.

This mentality is the natural consequence of living in prosperity without having ever known its price first hand: conquest, war, blood, strength of character. These are the things that are also closely linked to supremacy, hence prosperity is their reward. The following generations, however, inherit this prosperity, and a warped understanding arises, one that associates prosperity with not having to do anything at all, thus breeding decadence and a false sense of arrogant "*supremacy*".

Prosperity is the **consequence** of true Supremacy – yet here the situation is reversed, and prosperity is deemed to be the *evidence* of supremacy. This is the trademark of the Bourgeoisie moralistic outlook, where wealth serves as *proof* of one's supremacy, even if one merely inherited it and has not proven himself to be capable of living up to the legacy of those who procured that wealth **in the first place**. Sure, the Bourgeoisie do enjoy wealth they themselves accumulate through economic means, however they wouldn't be able to do so in the first place, had conquerors not carved out a safe space for them beforehand (*note, when we talk of the Bourgeoisie we don't criticize them on an economic basis, but on the basis of moral outlook definitive of the Bourgeoisie, the very mentality we are addressing in this article*). One can likewise easily see how this mentality is at the basis of the [Calvinist heresy](#) and its notion of material wealth being a sign of God's favor.

Which leads us to the other important aspect of this mentality that has to do with inherited **security** that comes with prosperity. One who has not experienced any sort of hardships and proven himself to be **truly Superior** by *overcoming* said hardships is incredibly likely to be a weakling that would prefer to avoid any hardships at all – and thankfully he doesn't have to in his inherited prosperity. Presence of prosperity without actions necessary to acquire it leads to a moralistic interpretation of supremacy, that simply dictates one being superior "*just because he is good*", or rather "*just because*", since "*goodness*" is often defined by such people as "*not having done anything bad/wrong*".

This false sense of "*supremacy*" (*in reality nothing more than pretentious smugness*) breeds a particular kind of moralistic narcissism and moralistic hedonism, of being "*morally superior*" by virtue of not doing anything wrong. They get a literal psychological *high* off of the image of themselves that they construct in their minds: "*I am such a good and virtuous person*". However, should this self-image come to be challenged (*should someone "harsh their buzz" with some inconvenient truths*) or start to wane, such people will quickly jump into "*action*" so as to sustain said image, for no other reason than to keep their self-appraising delusion going. This "*action*" is well known and defined now as **virtue signalling**. You are all well familiar with this kind of behavior and the many ways that it has been depicted and made fun of.

We can now summarize the mentality in question thusly: "*I have all this wealth and prosperity, and I have not hurt anyone in achieving it, hence I am a good, righteous, morally superior person! I love myself so much for this!*"

One might ask how exactly could this mentality have undermined, let alone led to the **downfall** of our Race and Civilization. Well simply look at the historical example of [Gandhi](#), who had exploited this very mentality against the British Empire in order to provoke a virtue-signalling reaction from them that was favorable to his goals. You can pick up [Robert Greene's "33 Strategies of War" \[pdf\]](#) for more details on how this unfolded. Below is the audiobook reading of Chapter 32, "*Passive Aggression*", which deals with Gandhi's tactic of exploiting the British Bourgeoisie mentality and need to virtue signal in the face of a threat to their self-image.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Rj2y_8n17SM

Mind you all, that Gandhi was by no means a true pacifist, he would have used violent means if it were plausible, but India was hopelessly inferior to the British Empire where conventional warfare was concerned, yet had he the means, by his own admission, **he would have used them:**

*Had we adopted non-violence as the weapon of the strong, because we realised that it was more effective than any other weapon, in fact the mightiest force in the world, we would have made use of its full potency and not have discarded it as soon as the fight against the British was over or we were in a position to wield conventional weapons. But as I have already said, we adopted it out of our helplessness. **If we had the atom bomb, we would have used it against the British.***

-Speech (16 June 1947) as the official date for Indian independence approached (15 August 1947), as quoted in Mahatma Gandhi: The Last Phase (1958) by Pyarelal Nayyar, p. 326.

But India had no atom bombs, and thus Robert Greene's analysis comes to the forefront, solidifying what we have established thus far (*highlights mine*):

*Gandhi was a deceptively clever strategist whose frail, even saintly appearance constantly misled his adversaries into underestimating him. The key to any successful strategy is to know both one's enemy and oneself, and Gandhi, educated in London, understood the English well. He judged them to be **essentially liberal people who saw themselves as upholding traditions of political freedom and civilized behavior.** This **self-image** – though riddled with contradictions, as indicated by their sometimes brutal behavior in their colonies – **was deeply important to the English.** The Indians, on the other hand, had been humiliated by many years of subservience to their English overlords. They were largely unarmed and in no position to engage in an insurrection or guerrilla war. If they rebelled violently, as other colonies had done, the English*

would crush them **and claim to be acting out of self-defense; their civilized self-image would suffer no damage.** The use of nonviolence, on the other hand – an ideal and philosophy that Gandhi deeply valued and one that had a rich tradition in India – would exploit to perfection **the English reluctance to respond with force unless absolutely necessary. To attack people who were protesting peacefully would not jibe with the Englishman's sense of his own moral purity.** Made to feel confused and guilty, the English would be paralyzed with ambivalence and would relinquish the strategic initiative.

[...]

Many people today are as ambivalent as the English were about having power and authority. They need power to survive, yet at the same time they have an equally **great need to believe in their own goodness.** In this context to fight people with any kind of violence **makes you look aggressive and ugly.** And if they are stronger than you are, in effect you are playing into their hands, justifying a heavy-handed response from them. Instead it is the height of strategic wisdom to prey upon people's latent guilt and **liberal ambivalence** by making yourself look benign, gentle, even passive. That will disarm them and get past their defenses. If you take action to challenge and resist them, you must do it morally, righteously, peacefully. If they cannot help themselves and respond with force, **they will look and feel bad;** if they hesitate, you have the upper hand and an opening to determine the whole dynamic of the war. It is almost impossible to fight people who throw up their hands and do not resist in the usual aggressive way. It is completely confusing and disabling.

This analysis is correct when dealing with the modern mindset, the Bourgeoisie and liberal mindset, however it would be entirely incorrect if one were dealing with true conquerors who establish empires like the British one **in the first place.** Such people know the price of their own prosperity and security, including hardships that must be overcome and blood that must be spilled, your own and that of those who refuse to submit. Furthermore, we would do well to recall the words of Clausewitz, who stated that conquerors prefer submission and peace – it is the

victim who makes the war, by **refusing** to submit. The nature of the refusal, peaceful or otherwise, is irrelevant. Gandhi had set out to wage war against the British Empire with the only means he had, but with full knowledge of their impact. Had Gandhi faced an opponent who was not muddled with *petty narcissistic* ideas like “*self-image*” he would have been utterly powerless and faced assured defeat.

That is how the inheritors of Empires, built up with blood and sacrifice, come to lose those Empires, as they grow complacent and overly concerned with their own self-image, motivated by their inherited prosperity and security. This is the starting point for ruin.

Yet this is but one example, however one can easily trace a parallel between the old Bourgeoisie mindset that lost Gandhi and the mindset of the modern liberal that is allowing degeneracy and muslim immigrants to overrun the West today. The quintessential face of this new Bourgeoisie is the **American Dream family of the 1950s**.

There are two fundamental issues with this visage that is being upheld by American conservatives (*who are factually classical liberals as opposed to the American democratic neoliberals*).

The first one being its **standardized** nature. The “*American Dream*” is a one size fits all model of having a suburban home with a white picket fence, a family of 4, at least one car and, optionally at no extra cost, a dog. The ideal American life is a husband doing his job, wife supporting the home, obedient kids, barbeques on the 4th of July and weekend wine mixers alternating with book club for the wives from the neighborhood. This is not an **ideal to aspire to**, this is **standard to fall in line with**. It seemingly maintains all the hallmarks of a traditional family, but in reality acts as a subversion of it in order to produce identical atomized individuals who fully comply with the expectations of the Jew-ridden System.

In the 2nd part (“*The Engineering of Consent*”) of the [Adam Curtis](#) documentary series “[Century of the Self](#)” it is well documented how in the 50s Americans were conditioned even psychologically to fit a certain standard model of behavior that was meant to be one of perpetual mindless happiness and conformity to the American “standard”.

The amount of various comical **PSA** (*Public Service Announcement*)

films on topics including the "[*Do's and Don'ts of Dating*](#)", "[*Family Dinner Etiquette*](#)", "[*Are you Popular?*](#)" and even "[*How to Undress*](#)" are further testament to how the entire population was being pigeonholed to fit a unified, standardized model most suited for the atomized individualist structure (*it is also highly amusing to consider how American conservatives who love these PSA's complain about State intrusion in private life*). Lastly, we can turn to **Francis Parker Yockey's IMPERIUM** for further insight on the creation of the American standard (*highlights mine*):

*A contest was recently held in America to find "Mr. Average Man." General statistics were employed to find the center of population, marital distribution of the population, family-numbers, rural and urban distribution, and so forth. Finally a man and wife with two children in a medium-sized town were chosen as the "Average Family." They were then given a trip to New York, were interviewed by the press, feted, solicited to endorse commercial products, and held up for the admiration of all those who fell short in any way of the desirable quality of averageness. Their habits at home, their life-adjustments generally were the subject of investigation, and then of **generalizing**. Having found the average man from the top down, his ideas and feelings were then **generalized as the imperative-average thoughts and feelings**.*

To drive home the point of difference between an **ideal** that is to be **aspired to** and the **standard** to **fall in line with**, one must realize that the absolute ideal is different for each individual based on their particular nature, whereas a standard is based on a common denominator – one is fundamentally rooted in **quality**, the other in its **universality** and thus **lack** of quality. The American Dream is but the common denominator, a single digit in an atomized structure. This in of itself is bad enough from an authentic Fascist perspective.

However there is something else fundamentally wrong with this image, and that is how this American standard of American Life and Family are likewise rooted in a complete lack of awareness of the price of security and prosperity that they enjoy. And **this** was the model upheld and promoted for all Americans **as the standard to comply with**, compounding the problem of self-image faced by the old Bourgeoisie with a whole new layer of what constitutes one's morality and "*goodness*". This

would later evolve into the turmoil of the **60s**, when, much like Gandhi, the [African-American Civil Rights Movement](#) would stage numerous peaceful (*and not so peaceful*) protests that would provoke White Americans, who care about their self-image, into helping the Jew and negro ruin their country **even further**. And they would do it for the sole reason of virtue signaling foremost to **themselves** that they *truly are* “good people”. Some may protest and say that the 60s were a clear break from the standard of the 50s, hence the rise of Hippies, and yet hippies are a direct tie-in to the same Bourgeoisie/Liberal mindset of virtue signaling one’s own goodness to themselves. They did, partially, breakaway from the American standard, but only so as to virtue signal to the niggers that they are no longer part of the “system” (*what these opponents of surface-level politics call the “system”, and not the far more sinister enemy that we call by the same name with a capitol S*). You can check the 3rd part (“*There is a Policeman Inside All Our Heads; He Must Be Destroyed*”) of the Century of the Self documentary on how a new psychological conditioning was employed that helped the 60s unfold as they did, this time feeding directly into the narcissistic aspect of the mentality we are discussing and the beloved “*freedom*” narrative, which would form the more familiar to us today strands of deviant and degenerate behavior.

In reality, however, the entire struggle of the time was done with American values in toe, and just as how Gandhi used Britain’s self-image, so did the Jews, blacks and faggots use the American values and Constitution and the self-image cultivated and derived from them in order to undermine power in their favor (*and said values were easy to exploit from the start anyway as said values had always been the values of materialists, rationalists, atheists and others, who are the Jew’s prime customers*).

The 50s are directly responsible for the 60s and thus for all other subsequent degeneracy (*in as much as the 50s were a result of other events going back further than the French Revolution – the point being that the 50s were **in no way** some ideal of traditional values*). This holy cow of American conservatism had always been a lie. The transition from the 50s to 60s seems to be a radical one only to people who have a limited scope and conform to an outlook that is incompatible with the Fascist/NS one, to us however, the change is insignificant qualitatively,

from one lie to another, but all lies share a common aversion to Truth and thus fundamentally share certain points of negation of the Truth. Moreover, the supposed change did not stick, and everything was reversed back to the 50s model by the 90s, but with a contemporary face. Former hippies were now back in the mold of the American standard, further proving lack of any true qualitative difference.

This model persists today, but the standard has been generalized further for export worldwide, thus this form of decay finds itself nowadays in countries which did not experience the kind of prerequisite decay through prosperity that was necessary for countries which are now exporting degeneracy worldwide.

However, we are not done, for there had been developments in this mentality which has led it towards subversion of our movement, and that is the primary reason why we must come to understand the difference and uniqueness of the Fascist mindset, derived from our World-view, as opposed to the Bourgeoisie/Liberal mindset, derived from narcissism and hedonism – seemingly something obvious, and yet during this US presidential election we've clearly come to see a danger that must be addressed.

As an introduction to this point, we'll once again address the topic of "[White Pathology](#)" or "*pathological white altruism*". This concept could only have come from the mindset that we are discussing and criticizing here – the idea that the downfall of the White Race is the result of Whites being *pathologically* altruistic is nothing else but a form of virtue signalling – it is tantamount to asking a political candidate "*what do you think is your greatest weakness?*" and them responding with "*I work too hard*".

The way this argument was born can be traced back to the American Dream, a whole society consisting of the same standard copied over millions of times. However not all can fit the mold, and those who do fit the mold would rather not have to see these "*malformed*" people, even if they are homeless whites.



While it is clearly the pretension of this mindset to think of yourself as a good and moral person by some liberal standard, in practice these people are extremely offended by the presence of anything they don't like – they like helping the homeless and the starving *in theory*, as a nominal act that is mostly done to satisfy their own ego with some insignificant token action, which is worth a lot more to them as an act of virtue signaling. However, they do not like the homeless and the starving *in their own immediate vicinity*. They are dirty, smell bad, look ugly, it ruins the carefully constructed standardized image to have something that disrupts the illusion. In an all white or majority white country it is easy to maintain that illusion and throw caution to the wind when it comes to token gestures, until the Jew slips in a gesture that has far reaching consequences, but is sold to the dumb goyim as a way to satisfy their own ego, feeds their narcissism and makes them feel good about themselves in their subtle, psychological hedonism.

“Let’s help the starving niglets in Africa, why not? We’ll never see one in person, but we’ll feel so very good about ourselves for sending some nominal help that doesn’t inconvenient us in the slightest but gives us such a rush of feeling good about ourselves.”

“Oh those poor refugees on boats, we can’t deny them access to our country, I’m sure I’ll never have to actually live next to one of them, but I’ll feel so good about myself!”

“Oh, a Black President! Politics never affected me in any tangible way so I doubt this will have directly tangible and readily apparent negative consequences, but what a rush, I’ll be able to brag about how progressive I am and feel good about myself!”

That 50s American family standard thought in exactly the same patterns, hence why we have further decay today as this same thought pattern continues to destroy our Race and Civilization. Some of these people do manage to live with the consequences of their actions and continue on their merry ride on the “progressive” train to further ruin. Others, however, don’t, and have to resolve to means of removing themselves from the vicinity of the problem, rather than trying to remove the problem itself. Too many non-whites and homeless? We’ll set up a gated community – problem solved! For the moment. In reality the problem grows exponentially until such a point in time where you can no longer keep the undesirables out – *“there’s niggers in tennis and golf clubs now as full fledged members for God’s sake! I can’t not invite them to the next cocktail mixer, WHAT WILL THE NEIGHBORS THINK? THAT I’M A BAD PERSON, A BIGOT, A RACIST!”*

The panic and realization of the newfound reality sets in for such people and they finally start wondering *“how did it come to this?”*, and the only *“logical”* conclusion such ilk can come to is *“pathological altruism”*, which is, in fact, yet another act of virtue signalling – *“it’s because I am fundamentally too kind, I am such a good person that I’m too good! Who says there’s no such thing as too much of a good thing?”* – *“I’m too good”, “I work too hard”*. What is **pathological** isn’t the altruism – because there is **no** authentic altruism here to begin with – but the blind and delusional **narcissism**. And how can they change this unfortunate state of affairs?

They can accept it and keep giving in to the demands of the increasingly entitled, arrogant and aggressive subraces and degenerates, until it reaches the sadomasochistic daze of an overdosed drug user that would, had Christianity not become a target of disdain for such people, compare themselves to Jesus in how much suffering they are willing to submit themselves to, as part of their orgiastic virtue-signaling delirium (*so they result to comparing themselves to... Gandhi, obviously*).



Or, the ones among them who are not yet high enough off their own farts to completely throw caution to the wind and forget about their own basic survival, they can drop *some* of their pretentious bullshit to try and salvage the rest of it. It is these “*disillusioned*” liberals, who suddenly begin preaching against multiculturalism and for the “*white ethnostate*”. They are only disillusioned in the liberal narrative as much as one of these gated community liberals would be upset about a homeless person walking down their street, hence the vagueness of their end goal of “*white ethnostate*”, which simply translates to a nation-wide gated community where they would carry on with the rest of their liberal bullshit, but without the undesirables to ruin the view. In throwing out the multicultural and multiracial narrative they are left no other option but to side with white nationalism, not because they feel any real racial kinship or understand higher values, but simply as a matter of securing their own, personal interests – “*I happen to be white, so I have to throw in with the white nationalists*”. They simply seek strength in numbers, they project their individual interest via a common denominator to a larger group.

It is thus, that these liberal minded vermin worked their way into the movement and began injecting it with false narratives like “*white pathology*”, likewise done by means of the same projection: “*I’m white, and I’m such a good person, the very best, and these other white guys say whites are superior, and I know that I’m the best so it must be true, and you know why this is happening? It’s because I’m too good of a person,*

that's what went wrong, in fact that's the problem with our whole race really – we are just pathologically altruistic as a race, that's what the problem is."

No. Whites are **not** "*pathologically altruistic*" – you are just **pathologically narcissistic** and **you** are the cause of this: decadent, hedonistic, virtue signaling scum that never had any intentions of living up to the deeds of your ancestors and the call of your blood, **you** are the *face of our decay*, a spiritual and physical *weakling*, result of the prosperity and security attained by men infinitely greater than yourself and **you** simply took all they built for granted and let it burn with a braindead smile on your face saying "*This is fine*" as the fire consumed the world around you. But so long as you felt good about yourself it didn't matter, and only now, after having thrown everything to shit, you suddenly decide to "*join the struggle*" that you share no fundamental values with, and in reality stand for everything that we despise which had led to this state of affairs **in the first place? No.**

You will be held accountable **as much as the Jew**, if not **more so**, because the Jew simply acts according to his nature and we cannot expect different from him. The traitor always gets the bullet before the enemy.

And if we now discuss most recent history, we have to look to the appearance of the "**Alright**", which we likewise have criticized time and again, and one of the articles by **Max Macro** had likewise drawn that **distinct parallel between its advocates and those of the liberal mindset**, using the "*elegant dinner party*" simile.

The Alright represents a new wave of "*former*" liberals who discovered undesirables in their gated community and who want to change the state of affairs, however they have presented themselves in such vague terms while using **our** themes, symbols and parts of our narratives to such a degree that it became unclear at first glance as to whether they are our allies or not. However the real nature of Alright revealed itself quick enough during the course of this US presidential election, namely that of being the same liberals who are just more internet savvy and who, for some reason, were utilizing our materials, but ultimately not to uphold our values but to secure their own petty, personal interests.

The actions of the Alright do seem to have a parallel with another ac-

tion of gated community liberals, namely of white flight and gentrification: *“Well we ruined this place with our liberal bullshit and can’t keep these undesirables out, time to uproot move to a new place with low property value and gentrify it, make a new gated community out of it. Oh look at that spot, it’s kind of backwards and quaint isn’t it? Let’s spruce it up a bit, what a project! Are you excited? I know I am!”*

The Altright is the first ever attempt at **“movement gentrification”**, of attempting to subvert the tools and message of an existing movement in order to plant and secure their own petty agenda within it: *“Well we ruined conservatism with our bullshit and can’t keep these niggers out, time to uproot and move to a new place, something with next to no respectability and gentrify it, make it more presentable. Oh look at that, Fascists! That’s kind of backwards and quaint isn’t it? Let’s spruce it up a bit, what a project! I guess I don’t like democracy too much either, I’m so fashy tee-hee!”*

Thus the Altright attempt to use our tools and message but then proceed to harp on issues of *“presentability”* and *“respectability”*, try to declaw and defang our methods. To an extent this is a calculated method of self-preservation against the inevitable accusations of being Nazi if you don’t keep up fast enough with the progressive parade, hence the existence of the gay term *“fashy”*, as a kind of cute and quaint way of belittling the idea as being no more than a joke or a meme in order to deflect the accusation. This, obviously, never works, and these people get branded as *“evil nazi white supremacists”* regardless, but they do serve to confuse and steer people with potential away from becoming true and full fledged Fascists and National-Socialists, offering them that last easy way out of breaking with the System and the decaying society that holds them hostage.

We’ve even had one crystal clear example of this, when one startup movement had stolen the design of another movement’s [poster](#) and after changing the name, logos and links, *“gentrified”* it by removing the swastika and the word *“Jews”* from the poster – *“NOW it’s presentable!”* Look up any pictures of Dickie Spencer and his attempt at a 1950s Average Man braindead smile, or the [Identity Evropa rally](#) where they all look like they are protesting shortage of caviar at their golf/tennis club, listen to the pretentious intellectual voice of Jar Jar Taylor with his retarded little bow-tie.

Other obvious tell tale signs include the attempts to pander to the mainstream media, the [exultation of intellectualism over character](#), defense or apologetics of faggotry, which is not surprising in the least – faggots are the ultimate bourgeoisie and thus the envy of straight bourgeoisie, who would love nothing more than to get the fag couple on the block to come over to their next wine mixer and hear their comments on the newly refurbished living room, and all the wives in the gated community have been just *dying* for a gay best friend to be a faghag to.



So long as the fags are white they are ALT-RIGHT with me, haha, yes, such witty banter!

Thankfully, one doesn't have to worry about the Altright too much as its demise is inevitable, and just as the hippie protesters of the 60s seamlessly converted back to the American standard and the Jewish narrative, so too will the Altright convert back to mainstream politics by means of its representatives actively seeking that and them being over-run with mainstream Trump supporters who are claiming the title for themselves. However one must avoid the danger of these liberals gentrifying potential Fascist/NS movements, while potential individual Fascists must hear loud and clear that Fascism and the Altright are in no way the same and cannot be allies by definition – a true Fascist/NS is not simply a racist liberal with bourgeoisie mindset, morality and sentimentalities and we shall **not** stand for people muddying our message and standing in its way as a detour that obscures the one and only path to the Truth:

And there are those that are by no means that way, and whose authors, far from being true followers of the doctrines, of which they display the visible symbols, represent in reality only themselves and use the prestige of the doctrine and the authority that it confers on them to promote their own interests, to satisfy personal grudges, or simply to give free reign to their passions.

-Savitri Devi, "The Religion of the Strong"

And for those that accuse us of "purity spiraling", know this – we do as one of the great champions of our Worldview had instructed us to, thus proving once and for all, who **we** are, and who *you* are:

*The greatness of any powerful organization, which embodies an idea in this world, depends on the **absolutely religious fanaticism** with which it establishes itself when compared to others. It must be **fanatically convinced that it is right and just**, and it must be **absolutely intolerant of any idea or organization that is counter to its own teaching**. If an idea is right and it takes up the sword of battle with this mind-set, it is invincible and any persecution only strengthens it.*

-Adolf Hitler, Mein Kampf V1, Ch12

We are the movement for the Worldview of Truth and Cosmic Order, the rest are **nothing**.



13 December 2015 – 13 December 2016